

IN THE NAME OF HIS MAJESTY

All 341 Names & Titles of Jesus Christ



By David Michael Curtis

In the Name of His Majesty:

All 341 Names & Titles of Jesus Christ

by David Michael Curtis

Copyright © 2026 by David Michael Curtis

This work is licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution 4.0 International License. To view a copy of this license, visit <http://creativecommons.org/licenses/by/4.0/>.

Attribution Requirement: In accordance with the license, any sharing or adaptation of this work must include attribution to David Michael Curtis and provide links to the project's official pages:

Amazon.com Author Page:

<https://amazon.com/author/davidcurtismr>

Audible.com Library: ([CLICK HERE](#))

Kindle Unlimited or Audible Plus includes every eBook or audiobook in this collection at no additional cost.

Scripture & Source Statement: This work is built exclusively upon the **King James Version (KJV)** of the Holy Bible, which is in the public domain in the United States. All other public domain resources used for verse location (e.g., *Treasury of Scripture Knowledge*, *Nave's Topical Bible*) are used without external commentary.

AI Content Disclosure (Amazon KDP Compliance): This book was authored and structured by David Michael Curtis. It is not an AI-generated work. AI-based research and drafting tools (including Google Gemini and Grammarly) were used strictly as assistants for formatting, logical auditing, and copy-editing under the direct supervision of the author. All final content has been verified for theological accuracy and doctrinal harmony by the author.

About the Author

Amazon.com Author Page ([CLICK HERE](#)) :
Audible.com Audiobook Library ([CLICK HERE](#)) :

David Michael Curtis has spent decades building one of the largest interconnected independent Christian libraries in modern publishing. His work spans theology, biblical fiction, history, constitutional studies, marriage, and health, with more than one hundred and forty published books across Kindle and Audible.

Rooted in intensive topical study of the King James Bible, his writing is built upon a unified framework designed to examine Scripture through direct verse comparison rather than denominational tradition. His theological works and novels operate together as one connected body of material, carrying readers from systematic Bible study into fictional narratives that explore faith, persecution, culture, and discipleship across both ancient and modern worlds.

Through this lifelong project, David's goal has remained consistent: to create books that challenge readers to examine the Scriptures carefully, think deeply about their faith, and follow the biblical text wherever it leads.

Mr. David Michael Curtis's theological and nonfiction works on Kindle and Audible include:

- [**The Topical Bible Studies \(KJV\) Encyclopedia \(10 Volumes\)**](#)
- [**The Godhead: Father, Son, and Holy Ghost Series \(4 Books\)**](#)
- [**Jesus Christ: Prophet, Priest, and King Series \(5 Books\)**](#)
- [**The KJV vs. Institutional Churches Series \(18 Books\)**](#)
- [**The Eschatology \(End Times\) Series \(11 Books\)**](#)
- [**The Foundations of the Faith Series \(8 Books\)**](#)
- [**The Two Covenants Series \(9 Books\)**](#)
- [**The Marriage Handbook Series \(5 Books\)**](#)
- [**The U.S. Constitution: Our Common Ground \(4 Books\)**](#)
- [**Encyclopedia of Diet, Health and Natural Remedies \(9 Volumes\)**](#)
- [**The Signature Collection: Stand-Alone Biblical Studies \(12 book series\)**](#)

In addition to these studies, his published fiction catalog includes:

- [**The 1st Century House Churches Saga \(13 Novels\)**](#)
- [**The 21st Century House Churches Series \(13 Novels\)**](#)
- [**The Called-Out House Church Theological Thriller Series \(8 Novels\)**](#)
- [**The 5300-Year Historical Conspiracy Series \(13 Novels\)**](#)
- [**The Cities of Refuge Series \(5 Novels\)**](#)
- [**The Uncompromised Series**](#)

Table of Contents

In the Name of His Majesty:	2
About the Author	3
Table of Contents	4
Names Above All Names.....	6
The Major Titles of Jesus Christ.....	12
The Solitary Sovereign: Jesus Christ, the Only Potentate	19
Hallowed be Thy Name: Why Worshiping Men and Flattering Titles is an Abomination	23
No Other Gods: The Prohibition of Flattering Titles.....	23
Men of Like Passions: The Apostolic Standard.....	24
The Seat of the Scornful: Identifying Usurpers	29
In the Name of His Majesty, Jesus Christ.....	33
The Ancient of Days: Old Testament Names of the Savior.....	37
The Word Revealed: Every Title of Jesus Christ in the KJV	42
A.....	42
B.....	45
C.....	51
D.....	59
E	60
F	63
G.....	67
H.....	73
I	82

J.....	84
K.....	93
L.....	95
M.....	111
N.....	118
O.....	118
P.....	122
R.....	126
S.....	132
T.....	144
U.....	147
V.....	147
W.....	148
Y.....	151
The Eternal Spirit: The Names & Nature of the Holy Ghost.....	153
More Books by the Author	164

Names Above All Names

Names in our modern world are often mere labels, convenient tags we attach to one another to distinguish faces in a crowd. We choose them for their sound, their rhythm, or perhaps a fading family memory, but rarely do they carry the weight of destiny. In the scriptures, however, a name is never an accident; it is a definition. It is a prophetic container holding the very essence, character, and mission of the one who bears it. When the angel Gabriel broke the silence of history to announce the coming of the Messiah, he did not offer a suggestion for a title. He delivered a command regarding His identity: **thou shalt call his name JESUS.**

This name is not a magic word to be chanted, but a revelation to be understood. To speak the name of Jesus is to speak a sentence of theology. As we look into the ancient roots of this name, recorded in the Greek as *Iesous* and born from the Hebrew *Yehowshuwa*, we find a compound truth that shakes the foundations of the world. It combines the Holy Name of God, *Jehovah*, with the Hebrew root *yasha*, meaning to save, to free, or to preserve. The name of Jesus literally cries out, **Jehovah-Saved**. It tells us that the Creator Himself has stepped into His creation to become the Savior.

To believe on His name is to believe on His nature. It is to trust in the manifold grace that flows from His identity. Let us walk through the corridors of this name, examining the facets of the diamond, for in Him we find safety, freedom, defense, and the ultimate victory. *To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.*

The Sanctuary of Safety

The world is a perilous wilderness, filled with wolves in sheep's clothing and thieves who come only to steal, kill, and destroy. In such a landscape, the human soul craves more than just a philosophy; it craves a fortress. The name of Jesus carries the ancient meaning of being made **safe**. It is the promise of a sanctuary that cannot be breached by the enemy.

Consider the parable of the lost son, a story that paints the desperate trajectory of the human heart. He wandered into the far country, wasting his substance and selling his dignity, until he sat in the mire of a pigsty. But the moment of his return was not marked by scolding; it was marked by safety. As the father embraced him, the command was given to kill the fatted calf, not merely because he had returned, but because *he hath received him safe and sound*. This is the work of Christ. He does not merely patch us up; He restores us to a place of spiritual safety where the accusations of the past can no longer reach us.

Jesus describes Himself as the door to the sheepfold. This is a sensory image of absolute security. In the ancient East, the shepherd would lie across the opening of the pen, becoming the literal door of flesh and blood. *I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.* To be "in Christ" is to be behind the door. It is to be known by name, to hear a voice that cuts through the confusion of the age, and to follow Him into green pastures.

This safety is not temporary. It is not a fragile lease that can be broken by our stumbling feet or the malice of others. The promise is sealed with the omnipotence of the Godhead. *And I give unto*

them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand. Imagine the hand of the Almighty closing around the believer—a grip of grace that no devil in hell can pry open. We are safe, not because we are strong, but because He is the Good Shepherd.

The Breaker of Chains

There is a slavery deeper than iron shackles and heavier than stone walls. It is the bondage of the will, the tyranny of sin that rules over the sons of Adam. Men speak often of liberty, but they are servants to their own lusts and prisoners of their own pride. The name of Jesus means **to free**. It signifies the breaking of the yoke and the shattering of the chains that bind the human spirit.

Jesus stood in the synagogue and declared His mandate by reading from the scroll of Isaiah. He proclaimed that the Spirit of the Lord was upon Him *to preach deliverance to the captives... to set at liberty them that are bruised*. This is not a political liberation, but a spiritual emancipation. It is the power to look at the sin that once mastered you and walk away from it, no longer under its dominion. *If the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed.*

This freedom is legal and absolute. The Apostle Paul, writing to the Romans, describes the great exchange that took place at the cross. The judgment of condemnation that rested upon all men because of Adam's offense has been met by the free gift of righteousness. *But not as the offence, so also is the free gift*. Where sin abounded, grace did much more abound. We are liberated from the terrible wages of sin, which is death, and brought into the service of a new Master.

We must understand the nature of this freedom. It is not a license to return to the mire; it is the power to live in holiness. *Being then made free from sin, ye became the servants of righteousness*. We are like the bondservant who, having been given his freedom, chooses to remain with his master out of love. We are the Lord's freemen. Whether we are bound by the laws of men or walking in the liberty of the earth, our spirits are free from the law of sin and death. *Stand fast therefore in the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage*.

The Helper of the Helpless

The name of Jesus also carries the tender meaning of **succour**, a word that speaks of running to the aid of one in distress. It is the cry of the parent watching a child suffer; it is the plea of the drowning man. Our Saviour is not a distant deity, unmoved by the tears of His creation. He is the one who hears the faintest whisper of faith amidst the roar of the storm.

We see this played out in the dust of the coast of Tyre and Sidon. A woman of Canaan, an outsider with no claim on the covenants of promise, cried out to Him. Her daughter was grievously vexed with a devil, a situation of utter hopelessness. At first, there was silence, a test of her resolve. But she would not be deterred. She fell at His feet and worshipped him, saying, *Lord, help me*. And the Lord, who is rich in mercy, granted her request. He succored her in her desperation because He is the God who responds to faith.

The writer of Hebrews reminds us that we have a High Priest who has felt the sting of our world. *For in that he himself hath suffered being tempted, he is able to succour them that are tempted.* He knows the weight of temptation. He knows the frailty of human frame. When we cry out, "Lord, help my unbelief," or "Lord, save me," He is there.

He is the "very present help in time of trouble." In the day of salvation, He has succored us. When the enemy comes in like a flood, the Spirit of the Lord lifts up a standard against him. Even the earth itself is described in Revelation as helping the woman, showing that all creation is at His command to preserve His own. We are never alone in the fire; there is always a Fourth Man walking with us.

The Divine Advocate

We live in a cosmos of accusation. The devil is described as the "accuser of the brethren," standing before the throne to list our failures and demand our judgment. Against this adversary, we have no defense in our own merits. Our righteousness is as filthy rags; our arguments are hollow. But the name of Jesus means **He Defends**. He is the Mediator who stands between the wrath of a Holy God and the guilt of sinful man.

There is perhaps no more beautiful illustration of this than the woman taken in adultery. The religious lawyers brought her to Jesus, dragging her shame into the public square. They stood with stones in their hands, ready to execute the justice of Moses. The law was clear; she was guilty. But Jesus, the Judge of all the earth, stooped down. He wrote in the dust, perhaps listing the secret sins of her accusers, until they dropped their stones and fled into the shadows.

When He stood up, He asked, *Woman, where are those thine accusers? hath no man condemned thee?* And when she answered no, He spoke the words that only God can speak: *Neither do I condemn thee: go, and sin no more.* He defended her not by denying her sin, but by absorbing the judgment. He is the Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous.

He ever liveth to make intercession for us. When we sin, we do not need to hide in the garden like Adam. We have an attorney for our souls. *Who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us.* He pleads His own blood. He points to the scars in His hands and says, "This one is mine."

The Avenger of Blood

Yet, we must not mistake His mercy for weakness. The name of Jesus also encompasses the terrifying reality that **Jehovah Avenges**. God is just, and He will not allow evil to triumph forever. There is a day appointed when the patience of the Lamb will give way to the fury of the Lion. For the oppressed, this is a comfort; for the wicked, it is a warning.

The Apostle Paul instructs us, *Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves... for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord.* We are not called to settle the score, because the score is in the hands of the Almighty. He sees every injustice, every drop of innocent blood spilled, and every act of tyranny.

In the book of Revelation, the curtain is pulled back to reveal the final act of history. Heaven opens, and behold, a white horse. The One who sits upon it is no longer the suffering servant riding a donkey; He is Faithful and True, and in righteousness, He doth judge and make war. *His eyes were as a flame of fire, and on his head were many crowns.* He comes to tread the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God.

He will take vengeance on them that know not God and that obey not the gospel. This is the severe side of the name. It reminds us that grace is not cheap. It was purchased at an infinite cost, and to trample it underfoot is to invite the indignation of the King of Kings. He defends His own, but He also avenges His honor.

The Great Physician

At the heart of His earthly ministry, we find the relentless drive to **Rescue**. Jesus did not come to call the righteous; He came for the sick. He walked among the lepers, the blind, and the outcasts. His name means that He is the Physician who makes house calls to the graveyard of humanity.

For the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost. The word "lost" here is terrifying. It implies value, but also misplacement and danger. Like a sheep that has wandered off the precipice, the sinner is unable to find his way back. He needs a rescuer. Jesus tells the parables of the lost sheep, the lost coin, and the lost son to show the heart of God. He is the one who leaves the ninety and nine to hunt for the one.

When the Pharisees complained that He ate with sinners, they misunderstood His mission. *They that are whole need not a physician, but they that are sick.* He came to heal the brokenhearted and to recover sight to the blind. He walked into the tombs to rescue the demoniac of Gadara. He stopped the funeral procession to rescue the widow's son from the coffin. He is the grand interrupter of death and tragedy.

Consider the blind men by the roadside crying, *Thou Son of David, have mercy on us.* The crowd told them to be quiet, to accept their darkness. But Jesus stood still. He called them. And immediately their eyes received sight. He rescues us from physical darkness, but more importantly, from the spiritual blindness that shrouds the mind of the unbeliever.

The Keeper of the Soul

Salvation is not a temporary state; it is a permanent condition for those who abide in Him. The name of Jesus assures us that He **Preserves**. He is the keeper of the covenant. Many fear that they will lose their way, that they will slip from grace in the final hour. But the scriptures assure us that we are *preserved in Jesus Christ*.

Paul, writing to Timothy from the shadow of execution, declared with absolute confidence: *And the Lord shall deliver me from every evil work, and will preserve me unto his heavenly kingdom.* He knew that his life was hid with Christ in God. The seed of the wicked may be cut off, but the Lord forsaketh not his saints; they are preserved forever.

This preservation is holistic. It covers the spirit, the soul, and the body. *And the very God of peace sanctify you wholly; and I pray God your whole spirit and soul and body be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ.* It is His power, not ours, that keeps us from falling. He is able to present us faultless before the presence of His glory with exceeding joy.

We are like jewels in His crown, kept in the safety of His treasury. *Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation.* We do not keep ourselves saved any more than we got ourselves saved. It is His name, His honor, and His strength that maintains our standing.

The Identity of the Saviour

Finally, we must confront the staggering theological implication of his name: **Jehovah Is Salvation**. The Old Testament rings with the jealous declaration of God: *I, even I, am the LORD; and beside me there is no saviour.* God shares His glory with no other. If Jesus is the Saviour, then Jesus is Jehovah.

The New Testament writers, steeped in the Jewish scriptures, applied the titles of God directly to the carpenter from Nazareth. They called Him *the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ*. They recognized that the baby in the manger was the Ancient of Days wrapped in swaddling clothes. *For unto you is born this day in the city of David a Saviour, which is Christ the Lord.*

Paul tells us that God was manifest in the flesh. When we look at Jesus, we are not looking at a subordinate deity or a high-ranking angel. We are looking at the visible image of the invisible God. *God our Saviour*. This is the rock upon which the church is built. If He were a mere man, He could not save. If He were only God, He could not die. But as the God-Man, He bridges the gap.

We look for His glorious appearing. Our citizenship is in heaven, *from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ*. He has abolished death and brought life and immortality to light. There is no other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved.

The Final Victory

The narrative of human history ends not with a whimper, but with a shout of **Victory**. The name of Jesus is the banner of triumph over every foe that has plagued mankind since the garden. Sin, death, hell, and the grave—all fall before Him.

But thanks be to God, which giveth us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. This victory is not a stalemate. It is a swallowing up of death. *O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory?* The empty tomb is the monument to this triumph. Because He lives, we shall live also.

This victory is the heritage of every believer. *For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith.* We are not fighting *for* victory; we are fighting *from* victory. The war has been won at Calvary. The head of the serpent has been bruised.

In the final vision of Revelation, we see the saints standing on a sea of glass mingled with fire. They have gotten the victory over the beast, over his image, and over his mark. They sing the song of Moses and the song of the Lamb. It is a song of deliverance, a song of a Name that is above every name. It is the song of **Jesus**—the One who Saves, the One who Keeps, and the One who Reigns forever.

To know this name is to know God. To trust this name is to have eternal life. Let it be the first word on our lips in the morning and the last whisper before we sleep. For in this name, we are safe.

The Major Titles of Jesus Christ

Jesus Christ Is The Son Of God

To our audiobook listeners: feel free to **skip ahead** now, as the next section consists of a *lengthy* list of citations.

Mark 1:1; John 20:31; Acts 28:23-28; Matthew 3:17; 17:5; John 1:18; Hebrews 1:5,8; Matthew 10:32; Luke 12:8; Romans 1:3-4; 1 John 4:2; 1 Corinthians 12:3; Romans 10:9-10; 14:11; Philippians 2:11; 1 John 4:15; Matthew 16:13-20; 14:33; 16:16; 27:54; Mark 8:29; 15:39; John 1:34,49; 6:69; 9:35-38; 11:27; 20:28-29; Acts 8:37; 9:19-22; Matthew 26:63-64; Daniel 7:13-14; John 18:33-36; 1 Timothy 6:12-13; 2 Timothy 1:8; Revelation 12:11; 1 John 5:5,20; Matthew 26:63-65; John 19:15,21; Matthew 9:3; Luke 5:21; John 10:33,36; 18:40; Acts 3:13-14; Luke 12:9; 1 John 2:22-23; 4:3; Matthew 10:33; 2 Timothy 2:12; 2 Peter 2:1; Jude 4,15; John 3:18,36; Matthew 21:32; Acts 2:37-41; 1 John 5:1; Ezekiel 36:26; 2 Corinthians 5:17; Romans 10:9-13; Ephesians 1:13; John 1:12-13; 3:3,5-6; 6:44-45; Matthew 7:7-8; John 14:13-14; Psalm 51:1-13

This is the foundational confession of the ages, the very *rock upon which the church is built*. It was the revelation given to Peter, the testimony of the Father thundering from heaven, and the specific truth written so that *ye might believe* and have life through His name. To call Jesus the "Son of God" is not to relegate Him to a lesser status, but to identify Him as the *express image* of the Father, possessing the same nature, power, and eternity. As Hebrews 1:8 declares, unto the Son He saith, "*Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever*," proving that the Son is Deity manifest in the flesh.

The acknowledgment of this title is the dividing line between eternal life and condemnation. The religious leaders condemned Him specifically for this claim, understanding clearly that by it He made Himself *equal with God*, yet it is the *good confession* that every believer must make before men. The scriptures warn that *he that hath the Son hath life*, but the spirit of antichrist is defined by the denial of this relationship. As the Ethiopian eunuch declared before the water of baptism, the prerequisite for salvation is the wholehearted belief that "*Jesus Christ is the Son of God*."

Jesus Christ Is Jehovah God

To our audiobook listeners: feel free to **skip ahead** now, as the next section consists of a *lengthy* list of citations.

Exodus 3:14; Mark 6:50; John 6:20; 8:58,24,28; 9:9; 13:19; 18:5-6,8; Isaiah 40:3; Matthew 3:3; Psalm 24:7,10; 1 Corinthians 2:8; James 2:1; Jeremiah 23:5-6; 1 Corinthians 1:30; Psalm 97:9; John 3:31; Isaiah 41:4; 44:6; 48:12-13; Revelation 1:8,11,17; 22:13; Zechariah 13:7; Philippians 2:6; Isaiah 6:1-3; John 12:41; Isaiah 8:13-14; Romans 9:33; 1 Peter 2:8; Psalm 23:1; John 10:11,14; Isaiah 40:11; Hebrews 13:20; Proverbs 16:4; Colossians 1:16; Malachi 3:1; Mark 1:2; Luke 2:27; Hebrews 8:6; Isaiah 9:6; Joel 2:32; Acts 2:21; 1 Corinthians 1:2; 12:3; Romans 10:9-13; Psalm 102:24-27; Hebrews 1:8,10-12; Hosea 1:7; Titus 2:13; Isaiah 43:3,11; 45:21; 49:26; 60:16; Hosea 13:4; Luke 2:11; Philippians 3:20; Psalm 45:6-7; Jeremiah 10:10; 1 John 5:20; John 1:1; Ecclesiastes 12:14; 1 Corinthians 4:5; 2 Corinthians 5:10; 2 Timothy 4:1; Isaiah 7:14;

Matthew 1:23; 1 Timothy 6:15; Revelation 1:5; 17:14; 19:16; 1 Samuel 2:2; Acts 3:14; 1 Corinthians 15:47; Genesis 2:3; Matthew 12:8; Acts 10:36; Romans 10:11-13; Matthew 26:63-67; John 1:14; 3:16,18; 1 John 4:9; Acts 20:28; John 10:30; 12:45; 14:7-10; 17:10; 14:16; 15:26; 5:23; 16:15; 5:17; 1 Thessalonians 3:11; 2 Thessalonians 2:16-17; Proverbs 30:4; Matthew 11:27; Isaiah 40:28; John 1:3; Colossians 1:16; Hebrews 1:2; Nehemiah 9:6; Colossians 1:17; Hebrews 1:3; Colossians 2:9; Hebrews 1:3; John 5:21; 6:40,54; 2:19; 10:18; Isaiah 9:6; Micah 5:2; John 1:1; Colossians 1:17; Hebrews 1:8-10; Revelation 1:8; Matthew 18:20; 28:20; John 3:13; Psalm 45:3; Philippians 3:21; Revelation 1:8; John 16:30; 21:17; 1 Kings 8:39; Luke 5:22; Ezekiel 11:5; John 2:24-25; Malachi 3:6; Hebrews 1:12; 13:8; Colossians 3:13; Mark 2:7,10; Jeremiah 3:15; Ephesians 4:11-13; Isaiah 54:5; Ephesians 5:25-32; Isaiah 62:5; Revelation 21:2,9; Acts 7:59; 2 Corinthians 12:8-9; Psalm 2:12; 1 Peter 2:6; Jeremiah 17:5,7; Revelation 5:9; Titus 2:14; Ephesians 5:27; Jude 24-25; Romans 6:11; Galatians 2:19; 2 Corinthians 5:15; John 20:28; Genesis 17:1; 48:15; 32:24-30; Hosea 12:3-5; Judges 6:22-24; 13:21-22

Part 1: The Great "I AM" and the Eternal King

Scripture Focus: Exodus 3:14; John 8:58; Isaiah 44:6; Revelation 1:8

The most **profound** revelation of the New Testament is that the *humble Carpenter of Nazareth* is the **great I AM** who spoke from the burning bush. When Jesus declared, "Before Abraham was, ***I am***," He laid claim to the holy, *incommunicable* name of **Jehovah**, identifying Himself as the **self-existent God** who has no beginning and no end. The prophets proclaimed that **Jehovah** is the *First and the Last*, a title that Jesus **explicitly** applies to Himself in the book of Revelation, proving there is *no God beside Him*. He is the **King of Glory** described in the Psalms, the **LORD of hosts** who is mighty in battle, now manifest in the flesh to **conquer** sin and death.

Part 2: The Creator, Shepherd, and Rock

Scripture Focus: Colossians 1:16; Psalm 23:1; John 10:11; Isaiah 8:13-14; 1 Peter 2:8

The Scriptures identify **Jehovah** as the *Creator of all things*, yet the Apostles testify that **all things** were created by Him, referring to **Jesus Christ**, establishing Him as the **Architect of the universe**. In the Old Testament, David rejoiced that ***The LORD is my shepherd***, a role that Jesus fulfills as the **Good Shepherd** who lays down His life for the sheep. Furthermore, the **Lord of Hosts** is called a *stone of stumbling* and *rock of offense*, a prophecy that Peter **directly** applies to Christ, the **cornerstone** rejected by the builders. To *stumble* over Jesus is to stumble over **Jehovah Himself**.

Part 3: The Only Saviour and Redeemer

Scripture Focus: Isaiah 43:11; Titus 2:13; Acts 20:28; Hosea 13:4

God declared through Isaiah, "I, even I, am the **LORD**; and beside me there is *no saviour*," creating a **divine exclusivity** that cannot be broken. Yet, the New Testament **boldly** proclaims **Jesus Christ** as the *Saviour of the world*, forcing the conclusion that if there is **only one** Saviour, then **Jesus**

must be that LORD. The Apostle Paul instructs us to look for the appearing of the **great God** and our **Saviour Jesus Christ**, uniting these titles into *one glorious Person*. This mystery is sealed by the **shocking truth** that the church was purchased with **God's own blood**, revealing that the **Creator Himself** paid the price for His creatures.

Part 4: The Attributes of Deity and Final Judgment

Scripture Focus: Jeremiah 17:10; Revelation 2:23; Matthew 18:20; Romans 14:10-12

Jesus Christ possesses the **unique, divine attributes** that belong to **God alone**, proving He is *not a created being*. While **Jehovah** says, "I the **LORD** search the heart," Jesus declares to the churches, "I am he which *searcheth the reins and hearts*," claiming **divine omniscience**. He promises to be **present** wherever two or three are gathered, a claim to **omnipresence** that no *mere prophet* could make. Finally, while the Old Testament swears that **every knee shall bow to Jehovah**, the New Testament confirms that we shall all stand before the **judgment seat of Christ**, where *every knee shall bow* to **Him as Lord of all**.

Jesus Christ Is The Creator Of The Heavens & The Earth

To our audiobook listeners: feel free to **skip ahead** now, as the next section consists of a *lengthy* list of citations.

Genesis 1:1; Psalm 33:6; 2 Peter 3:5; John 1:1,3,14,10; Ephesians 3:9; Psalm 33:9; 148:5; Hebrews 11:3,3; Psalm 102:24-25; Hebrews 1:10-12,2-3,2-3; Isaiah 45:11-12,18; Colossians 1:16-17,16-17,16-17; Hebrews 3:3-4; Revelation 4:11,11; 10:6; Acts 14:15; Romans 1:20; Revelation 14:7

The witness of Scripture is undeniable: the carpenter of Nazareth is the **Architect of the Universe**. While Genesis declares that God created the heavens and the earth, the New Testament pulls back the veil to reveal that ***all things were created by Him, and for Him***. It was the voice of Jesus Christ that spoke light into the darkness, for without Him ***was not any thing made that was made***. This truth destroys the error that He is a created being, proving instead that the hands pierced on Calvary are the very hands that ***laid the foundation of the earth***.

The King Of Kings Over Heaven & Earth, Is Jesus Christ

To our audiobook listeners: feel free to **skip ahead** now, as the next section consists of a *lengthy* list of citations.

Isaiah 44:6; Matthew 1:6; 2:2; 27:11,29,37; Mark 15:2,9,12,18,26,32; Luke 19:38; 23:2-3,37-38; John 1:49; 6:15; 12:13,15; 18:33,37,39; 19:3,12,14-15,19,21; 1 Timothy 1:17; 6:15; Revelation 17:14; 19:16; Numbers 24:17; Psalm 2:6; 45; Isaiah 9:7; Jeremiah 23:5; Micah 5:2; Psalm 24:7-10; 1 Corinthians 2:8; James 2:1; Psalm 89:27; Revelation 1:5; 19:16; 3:21; Isaiah 9:7; Ezekiel 37:24-25; Psalm 2:6; Isaiah 52:7; Zechariah 9:9; Matthew 21:5; John 12:12-15; Psalm 45:6; Hebrews 1:8-9; Daniel 2:44; 7:14; Luke 1:33; Psalm 2:8; 72:8; Zechariah 14:9; Revelation 11:15; John 18:36; Colossians 1:13; Revelation 15:3; Luke 22:29-30; Matthew 2:2; John 1:49; Luke 19:38; John 12:13; Matthew 25:34; John 18:37; 19:19; Hosea 3:5; Isaiah 33:17; Revelation 22:3-

4; Psalm 72:10; Isaiah 49:7; Psalm 110:1; Mark 12:36; 1 Corinthians 15:25; Revelation 17:14; Genesis 14:18; 1 Samuel 16:1,12-13; 1 Chronicles 28:6-7

This title is the supreme declaration of Christ's absolute sovereignty, uniting the Old Testament's **King of Israel** with the New Testament's **King of kings**. While Pilate wrote the title **JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS** as a mockery on the cross, he unknowingly proclaimed an eternal truth that could not be altered, even when the chief priests protested. The scriptures reveal that His Kingdom is not merely earthly but encompasses all creation, for He is the **Blessed and only Potentate** who reigns forever and ever.

He is the fulfillment of the Davidic Covenant, the **Righteous Branch** raised unto David who shall reign and prosper. Unlike earthly rulers who die and leave their thrones to others, His dominion is an **everlasting dominion** which shall not pass away, and His Kingdom is that which shall not be destroyed. From the **holy hill of Zion** to the throne of the universe, He is the **Prince of the kings of the earth**, and every knee shall eventually bow before His majesty.

The Rock The Church Is Built On, Is Jesus Christ

To our audiobook listeners: feel free to **skip ahead** now, as the next section consists of a *lengthy* list of citations.

Matthew 16:18; Deuteronomy 32:3-4,31; 1 Peter 2:22; 2 Corinthians 5:21; John 1:42; Luke 5:8; 1 Samuel 2:2; 2 Samuel 22:32; Psalm 18:31; 1 Corinthians 10:4; 3:11; Matthew 21:42; Mark 12:10; Luke 20:17; Acts 4:11; Ephesians 2:20; 1 Peter 2:7-9; Colossians 2:10; 1 Chronicles 29:11; Psalm 57:11; Daniel 4:37; Romans 16:27; Galatians 3:16; Colossians 1:16-18; Ephesians 1:20-23; 4:15-16; 5:23; Colossians 1:18-19; Philippians 2:9-11; 1 Peter 3:22; 5:11; 2 Peter 3:18; Jude 25; Revelation 4:8-11; 5:9-14; Psalm 47:2; Revelation 5:11-14; 7:12; 19:1,6; Psalm 83:18; Jeremiah 10:10; 1 Timothy 1:17; 6:13-16; Revelation 17:14; 19:16; John 18:36; Matthew 6:10,13; Daniel 2:44-45; 4:34; 7:13-14; Matthew 26:63-64; Deuteronomy 32:3; Job 36:3; Psalm 68:34; Deuteronomy 32:31; Matthew 7:21-29; Exodus 17:5-7,5-7; Numbers 20:7-11,7-11; 1 Corinthians 10:4; John 4:14

The identity of the **Rock** upon which the church is built is the single most critical architectural question in the Christian faith. While men have argued for centuries over leadership, the Scriptures are explicitly clear: **For who is God save the LORD? or who is a rock save our God?** (Psalm 18:31). The Apostle Paul settles the matter by identifying the spiritual Rock that followed Israel in the wilderness, declaring plainly, **and that Rock was Christ** (1 Corinthians 10:4). To build the church on any other foundation is to build on sand.

The distinction between the "Rock" and the "stone" is a vital safeguard against idolatry. When Jesus named Simon "Peter" (Cephas), He identified him as a **stone** (John 1:42), a small, movable piece of the structure. In contrast, the **Rock** of Matthew 16:18 refers to the massive, immovable bedrock of Christ's Deity which Peter had just confessed. Peter himself admitted, **I am a sinful man, O Lord** (Luke 5:8), and Moses tells us that **He is the Rock, his work is perfect** (Deuteronomy 32:4). A perfect church cannot be built upon the foundation of a sinful man; it must be founded upon the sinless, perfect **Corner Stone**, which is Jesus Christ alone.

This doctrine protects the church from the failure of human leaders. Paul warns us that ***other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ*** (1 Corinthians 3:11). If the church were built on Peter or any succession of men, it would have crumbled under the weight of human error and history. But because it is built on the ***Chief Corner Stone***, disallowed indeed of men but chosen of God, the ***gates of hell shall not prevail against it***. We do not look to Rome or any earthly city for our stability; we look to the ***Head of the body***, the King of kings, who alone is the Rock of our salvation.

The Head Of The Church, Is Jesus Christ

To our audiobook listeners: feel free to **skip ahead** now, as the next section consists of a *lengthy* list of citations.

Psalm 118:22; Matthew 21:42; Ephesians 1:22; Matthew 21:42; Ephesians 4:12; 5:23; 1 Corinthians 11:3; Ephesians 1:22; Colossians 1:18; Matthew 10:1; 28:19; John 20:21; Matthew 28:19; Luke 22:19-20; Psalm 68:18; Ephesians 4:8; Colossians 2:10,18-19

This title establishes the absolute, singular authority of Jesus Christ over His assembly, refuting the claims of any earthly vicar or hierarchy. The Scriptures declare that the very Stone which the religious builders rejected has become the ***head of the corner***, proving that true spiritual authority often stands in opposition to institutional power. God has put ***all things under His feet*** and gave Him to be the Head over all things, ensuring that the church is governed by His mind and His Spirit alone. He is not merely a figurehead; He is the ***Saviour of the body*** and the active ruler of His people.

The Apostle Paul warns us of the grave danger of ***not holding the Head***, which occurs when believers are beguiled by philosophy, false humility, or the worship of angels. When the body is properly connected to Christ, it receives spiritual nourishment through ***joints and bands***, increasing with the increase of God rather than human effort. We are ***complete in Him***, meaning that no additional human mediator or tradition is required to access the fullness of the Godhead. To be disconnected from the Head is to be spiritually dead.

The Good Shepherd Over The Church, Is Jesus Christ

To our audiobook listeners: feel free to **skip ahead** now, as the next section consists of a *lengthy* list of citations.

Isaiah 40:11; Hebrews 13:20; Genesis 49:24; Isaiah 40:11; Ezekiel 34:23; 37:24; 1 Peter 5:4; John 10:11,14; Micah 5:4; Hebrews 13:20; John 10:14,27,3; Isaiah 40:11; John 10:16; Psalm 23:3; John 10:3-4; Psalm 23:1-2; Isaiah 40:11; Jeremiah 31:10; Ezekiel 34:10; Zechariah 9:16; John 10:28; Zechariah 13:7; Matthew 26:31; John 10:11,15,28; 1 Samuel 16:11

This comprehensive gathering of Scripture identifies Jesus Christ as the fulfillment of the ancient prophecy regarding the ***Shepherd of Israel***. From the blessing of Jacob in Genesis to the vision of Peter, the Bible presents one unbroken line of truth: the Jehovah who leads His people in Psalm 23 is the same Jesus who lays down His life in the Gospels. He is not a hireling who flees in the face of danger, but the true owner of the flock who was prophesied to ***feed His flock like a***

shepherd and gather the lambs with His arm. This title proves His divinity, for in the Old Testament, the Lord God declared Himself the Shepherd, and in the New, Jesus claims that very role.

The verses in Zechariah and Matthew reveal the terrible cost of this care, predicting the day when the sword would awake against *the man that is My fellow*, causing the Shepherd to be smitten and the sheep scattered. Yet, this death was not a defeat; it was the blood of the *everlasting covenant* that secured the flock forever. Now raised from the dead, He stands as the *Chief Shepherd*, holding supreme authority over all earthly elders and pastors. He knows His sheep by name, they hear His voice, and He gives them the absolute assurance that *they shall never perish*.

The High Priest Over The Church, Is Jesus Christ

To our audiobook listeners: feel free to **skip ahead** now, as the next section consists of a *lengthy* list of citations.

Hebrews 10:21; 2:17; 3:1; 4:14-15; 5:1,5,10; 6:20; Psalm 110:4; Hebrews 5:6; 7:15,17,24,26,28; 8:1,3; 9:7,11,25; 10:21; 13:11; 3:1; 5:4-5; 7:11,16; 8:1-2,6; 7:20-21,23-25,28,26,28; 3:2; 7:27; 9:14,26,13-14,23; 7:27; 9:25-26; 2:17; 9:12; 4:14; 10:12; 9:24; 2:18; 4:15; 7:25; 9:24; Numbers 6:23-26; Acts 3:26; Zechariah 6:13; Hebrews 4:14; Ephesians 2:13-18; Hebrews 9:15; 12:24; 1 Timothy 2:5; Hebrews 8:6; 12:24; Deuteronomy 5:5; Galatians 3:19; Genesis 14:18-20; Exodus 40:12-15; Numbers 16:48

The Scriptures identify Jesus Christ as the *Great High Priest* who has passed into the heavens, fulfilling and superseding the earthly priesthood of Aaron. Unlike the Levitical priests who were prevented by death from continuing, Christ holds an *unchangeable priesthood* after the order of Melchisedec, established by an oath that cannot be broken. He is the *Minister of the sanctuary* and of the true tabernacle which the Lord pitched, serving as the Mediator of a better covenant established upon better promises.

In the Old Testament, the priest stood daily offering sacrifices that could never take away sins, but this Man, after He had offered *one sacrifice for sins for ever*, sat down on the right hand of God. He did not enter with the blood of goats and calves, but by *His own blood* He entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us. His work is finished and complete, for by one offering He has *perfected for ever* them that are sanctified.

As the *one Mediator between God and men*, He fulfills the picture of Aaron standing between the dead and the living to stay the plague of sin and death. He is able to *save them to the uttermost* that come unto God by Him, seeing He ever liveth to make intercession for them. We therefore have *boldness to enter into the holiest* by the blood of Jesus, knowing that we have a High Priest who is touched with the feeling of our infirmities.

The Only Mediator Between God & Men, Is Jesus Christ

Ephesians 2:13-18; Hebrews 9:15; 12:24; 1 Timothy 2:5; Hebrews 8:6; 12:24; Deuteronomy 5:5; Galatians 3:19; Numbers 16:48

This title establishes the exclusive role of Jesus Christ as the sole bridge between a holy God and sinful humanity. In the Old Testament, figures like Moses stood between the Lord and the people to deliver the law, and Aaron stood between the dead and the living to stay the plague, serving as shadows of what was to come. However, the Scripture now declares there is but ***one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus***. He is the ***Mediator of a better covenant***, established not on the blood of bulls and goats, but on His own blood, which grants us access by one Spirit unto the Father. This truth dismantles any system that attempts to place earthly priests, saints, or institutions as necessary gatekeepers to the Throne of Grace.

The Prophet Foretold By Moses, Is Jesus Christ

To our audiobook listeners: feel free to **skip ahead** now, as the next section consists of a *lengthy* list of citations.

Deuteronomy 18:15,18; Acts 3:22; 7:37; Deuteronomy 34:10; John 1:21; Matthew 11:3; 21:11; Luke 7:16; 24:19; John 4:19,25,42; 6:14; 7:16; 12:49; Isaiah 42:1; 61:1; Luke 4:18; John 3:34; Matthew 11:27; John 3:2,13; 17:6,14,26; 8:26; 12:49; 14:10; 15:15; 17:8,16; Matthew 4:23; 11:5; Luke 4:43; Matthew 24:3-35; Luke 19:41,44; 4:43; John 17:8; Hebrews 3:2; Revelation 1:5; 3:14; Luke 2:40,47,52; Matthew 13:54; Mark 1:27; Luke 4:32; John 7:46; Isaiah 42:2; Matthew 12:17-20; Deuteronomy 18:15; Matthew 17:5; Acts 3:22; 7:37; Deuteronomy 18:19; Acts 3:23; Hebrews 2:3; John 12:49-50; 3:11,32; 5:30; 6:38-40; 8:26,42; 14:10; 15:15; 17:8; Revelation 1:1; Deuteronomy 18:15

Moses, the great lawgiver of the Old Covenant, prophesied that his ministry was not the final word, but a shadow of a greater One to come. He declared that the Lord would raise up a ***Prophet from the midst of thee***, establishing a direct lineage of divine authority that required absolute obedience. This was not merely a promise of future messengers, but a specific prediction of a singular Person who would speak the very words of God, serving as the ultimate Mediator between the Father and His people.

The New Testament confirms that Jesus of Nazareth is this long-awaited fulfillment, identified by the people as ***that prophet that should come into the world***. While Peter and Stephen boldly proclaimed that Jesus is the One Moses spoke of, the Father Himself sealed this identity on the Mount of Transfiguration by echoing Moses' ancient command: ***hear ye him***. To reject the words of this Prophet is to reject the Father who sent Him, bringing the warning that every soul who will not hear Him shall be cut off.

The Solitary Sovereign: Jesus Christ, the Only Potentate

1 Timothy 6:15 Which in his times he shall shew, *who is* the blessed and **only Potentate**, the King of kings, and Lord of lords;

This majestic title identifies Jesus Christ as the supreme and solitary Ruler of the universe, holding a sovereignty that cannot be challenged. While earthly dictators and kings may claim power for a season, Christ is revealed as the ***blessed and only Potentate***, signifying that He alone possesses independent and underived authority. This connects directly to His role as ***King of kings***, reminding the believer that every earthly throne is subject to His footstool. It stands as a warning to the nations that all human government is temporary, but His dominion is ***absolute and eternal***.

The Mercy Seat and the Invisible God

Scripture: Psalm 80:1, 1 Timothy 1:17, Colossians 1:15

The Mercy Seat, which rested upon the Ark of the Covenant, was the precise location where the presence of God manifested, yet it contained absolutely no statue, idol, or physical representation of Jehovah. While the golden cherubims stretched their wings over the seat, looking down in reverence, the space between them was a ***holy void***, signifying that the God of Israel is the ***King eternal, immortal, invisible***. The Scriptures declare that He ***dwellest between the cherubims***, emphasizing that His glory filled the empty space without taking the shape of a created thing. This absence of an image was a strict theological boundary, separating the true worship of God from the idolatry of the nations who bowed down to ***images of men***.

This deliberate lack of a physical likeness on the Mercy Seat teaches that God cannot be captured by human art or reduced to ***gold, or silver, or stone***. By leaving the center empty, God reserved the right to reveal His own image in His own time, which He accomplished solely in the person of Jesus Christ. Christ is declared to be the ***image of the invisible God*** and the ***express image of His person***, meaning that if men wish to see God, they must look to the Son, not to a carved statue. The empty Mercy Seat prepared the world for the truth that the only authorized "likeness" of the Father is the ***Word made flesh***.

The Record of Rebellion: Israel's History of Idolatry

The history of Israel serves as a mirror to the human heart. It is a repeated cycle of miraculous deliverance followed by forgetfulness and a return to the idols of the nations. This list chronicles the major instances of backsliding, from the wilderness to the captivity, as recorded in the King James Bible.

I. Idolatry in the Wilderness

Scripture: Exodus 32:4, Exodus 32:8, Numbers 25:1–3, Deuteronomy 32:15–17, Amos 5:25–26

The record of Israel's rebellion began almost immediately after their deliverance. Even while the **glory of God** rested on Mount Sinai, the people grew impatient and fashioned a **molten calf**, attributing their rescue from Egypt to a gold statue rather than the living God. This was not a momentary lapse but a fundamental heart issue; they **sacrificed unto devils** and carried the **tabernacle of Moloch** secretly in their hearts throughout their journey. It serves as a stark warning that miracles alone cannot change a heart that is set on the **gods of Egypt**.

II. Idolatry Under the Judges

Scripture: Judges 2:11–13, Judges 10:6

During the era of the Judges, a predictable and tragic cycle emerged: the people would serve the Lord while a righteous leader lived, but as soon as he died, they would return to the **gods of the nations** round about them. They did not just add Jehovah to a pantheon; they **forsook the LORD** entirely to serve Baal and Ashtaroth. This spiritual adultery was so pervasive that at one point, they were worshipping the gods of **seven different nations** simultaneously, proving that when men reject the Truth, they do not believe in *nothing*—they believe in *anything*.

III. Idolatry of the Kings

Scripture: 1 Kings 11:4–8, 1 Kings 12:28–30, 1 Kings 16:30–33, 2 Kings 17:7–12, 2 Kings 21:3–6

The corruption of the kings brought idolatry from the private tents into the public square, making it the state religion. It began with the **wisest man, Solomon**, whose heart was turned away by foreign wives to build high places for abominations like Chemosh and Molech. This set a precedent for Jeroboam to set up **calves in Dan and Bethel**, politically engineering false worship to keep the kingdom divided. It culminated in the reign of Ahab and later Manasseh, who filled Jerusalem with innocent blood and worshipped **all the host of heaven**, ultimately sealing the nation's fate for captivity.

IV. The Prophets' Indictment

Scripture: Isaiah 2:8, Jeremiah 2:11–13, Jeremiah 11:13, Ezekiel 8:10, Ezekiel 16:17, Hosea 4:12, Hosea 13:2

The prophets were the watchmen sent to expose the hidden rot of the nation. They stripped away the veneer of religious ritual to reveal that the people were worshipping the **work of their own hands**, trading the **fountain of living waters** for broken cisterns that could hold nothing. They saw past the public sacrifices to the **secret idolatry** portrayed on the walls of the temple and the hearts of the people. Their indictment was clear: the nation had gone **a whoring** from their God, asking counsel of wooden stocks rather than the Creator.

The Prohibition of Angel Worship

Scripture: Revelation 19:10, Revelation 22:9, Colossians 2:18

The Scriptures are explicit that worship is the exclusive right of the Creator, never the creature. Even the holy angels, who stand in the very presence of God, recoil in horror when men attempt to bow before them, instantly commanding, ***See thou do it not***. This prohibition exposes the error of "voluntary humility," a false piety where men seek to approach God through spiritual intermediaries rather than the ***one Mediator, Christ Jesus***. To worship an angel, saint, or any created being is to rob God of His glory and to elevate a ***fellowservant*** to the throne of the Master. The angel's command is the final word on the matter: ***Worship God***.

Both Roman Catholicism and Eastern Orthodoxy practice the "veneration" (*dulia*) of angels, encouraging believers to pray to them for protection and intercession. However, the Scriptures make no distinction between "worship" and "veneration" when bowing before an invisible spirit; the command is simple: ***See thou do it not***. In the Bible, when John fell at the feet of an angel, the angel did not ask for "veneration" instead of "worship"—he immediately stopped the act entirely and pointed John to God. By establishing a system where men kneel before images of angels or invoke Michael and Gabriel for aid, both traditions fall into the error of ***voluntary humility***. They intrude into the unseen realm, promoting a practice that the very angels themselves rejected in Scripture.

Forbidding to Marry

1 Timothy 4:3 Forbidding to marry, *and commanding* to abstain from meats, which God hath created to be received with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth.

The Apostle Paul identifies "forbidding to marry" as a primary mark of those who depart from the faith in the latter times. Roman Catholicism explicitly fulfills this by mandating clerical celibacy, forbidding their priests, bishops, and popes from entering into the holy estate of marriage—a restriction nowhere found in Scripture, as even the Apostle Peter had a wife. Eastern Orthodoxy similarly forbids its bishops to be married, requiring them to be celibate monks, even though they allow lower priests to be married *before* ordination (but forbid it afterwards). Both systems create an artificial holiness that contradicts God's design, for the Scripture declares that ***marriage is honourable in all*** (Hebrews 13:4) and that a bishop must be ***the husband of one wife*** (1 Timothy 3:2). By elevating celibacy above God's command, they impose a ***doctrine of devils*** that has historically led to immense moral failure.

Commanding to Abstain from Meats

Alongside the prohibition of marriage, the prophecy warns of those "commanding to abstain from meats." Both traditions have institutionalized this error through elaborate calendars of fasting where eating meat is strictly forbidden during seasons like Lent (Catholicism) or Great Lent and other fasts (Orthodoxy). While the Bible allows for voluntary fasting, these systems turn it into a ***commandment of men***, binding the conscience to dietary laws that Christ fulfilled and abolished. The Scripture is clear that every creature of God is good and is to be ***received with thanksgiving***,

warning that these regulations have *a show of wisdom in will worship* (Colossians 2:23) but ultimately deny the liberty of the Gospel.

Hallowed be Thy Name: Why Worshiping Men and Flattering Titles is an Abomination

No Other Gods: The Prohibition of Flattering Titles

Neither Let Me Give Flattering Titles unto Man

Job 32:21-22 Let me not, I pray you, accept any man's person, neither let me give flattering titles unto man. For I know not to give flattering titles; *in so doing* my maker would soon take me away.

The young man Elihu, speaking by the inspiration of the Almighty, laid down a strict rule for all who would speak for God: *neither let me give flattering titles unto man*. This prohibition strikes at the heart of human pride, which loves to adorn itself with honorifics like "Reverend," "Doctor," "Father," or "Your Holiness." To give such titles is to *accept any man's person*, elevating a creature to a status reserved for the Creator. Elihu warns that this is not a trivial matter of etiquette but a dangerous sin, stating that *in so doing my maker would soon take me away*. It is a reminder that in the presence of God, all men are dust, and no man should be addressed with titles that belong to Divinity.

Call No Man Your Father Upon the Earth

Matthew 23:8-10 But be not ye called Rabbi: for **one is your Master, even Christ**; and all ye are brethren. And call no man your father upon the earth: for **one is your Father, which is in heaven**. Neither be ye called masters: for **one is your Master, even Christ**.

In the Kingdom of Heaven, there is no hierarchy of spiritual masters, for *all ye are brethren*. Jesus Christ explicitly forbids His disciples from adopting the religious titles of the Pharisees, commanding, *Call no man your father upon the earth*. This is a direct condemnation of religious systems that establish a priesthood where men are addressed as "Father," usurping the title of the *one is your Father, which is in heaven*. Similarly, the titles of "Rabbi" and "Master" are prohibited because they imply a spiritual authority that belongs solely to *one is your Master, even Christ*. True spiritual leadership is brotherhood, not lordship.

It Shall Not Be So Among You

Matthew 20:25-26 But Jesus called them *unto him*, and said, *Ye know that the princes of the Gentiles exercise dominion over them, and they that are great exercise authority upon them. But it shall not be so among you:* but whosoever will be great among you, let him be your minister;

Mark 10:42-45 But Jesus called them *to him*, and saith unto them, *Ye know that they which are accounted to rule over the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and their great ones exercise authority upon them. But so shall it not be among you:* but whosoever will be great among you, shall be your minister: And whosoever of you will be the chiefest, shall be servant of all. For even

the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many.

Luke 22:24-27 And there was also a strife among them, which of them should be accounted the greatest. And he said unto them, *The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and they that exercise authority upon them are called benefactors. But ye shall not be so:* but he that is greatest among you, let him be as the younger; and he that is chief, as he that doth serve. For whether *is* greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? *is* not he that sitteth at meat? but I am among you as he that serveth.

The world operates on a structure of power where the "great ones" exercise *dominion* and *lordship* over those beneath them. Jesus strictly commands that within His church, *it shall not be so among you*. The desire to be a "benefactor" or to hold a position of authority is the spirit of the Gentiles, not the Spirit of Christ. In God's economy, the pyramid is inverted: *whosoever will be great among you, let him be your minister*. The only path to greatness is to follow the example of the Son of Man, who came *not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many*.

Men of Like Passions: The Apostolic Standard

Peter Prohibited Worship of Himself, a Man

Acts 10:25-26 And as Peter was coming in, Cornelius met him, and fell down at his feet, and worshipped *him*. But Peter took him up, saying, Stand up; I myself also am a man.

When Cornelius the centurion met the Apostle Peter, he fell down at his feet to worship him—a natural reaction to seeing a man of God with such authority. However, Peter did not accept this "veneration" or claim it was due to his office. Instead, *Peter took him up* immediately, refusing to be the object of such devotion. His declaration was simple and humble: Stand up; I myself also am a man. This incident stands as a permanent rebuke to any church leader, "Pope," or "Saint" who allows men to bow before them or kiss their ring. If the Apostle Peter refused it, no true minister of Christ can accept it.

Don't Worship Fellow Servants & Brethren—Worship God

Matthew 23:8-10 But be not ye called Rabbi: for one is your Master, even Christ; and all ye are brethren. And call no man your father upon the earth: for one is your Father, which is in heaven. Neither be ye called masters: for one is your Master, even Christ.

Revelation 19:10 And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, *See thou do it not: I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren* that have the testimony of Jesus: **worship God:** for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

Revelation 22:8-9 And I John saw these things, and heard *them*. And when I had heard and seen, **I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel** which shewed me these things. Then saith he

unto me, **See *thou do it not: for I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren the prophets, and of them which keep the sayings of this book: worship God.***

Colossians 2:18 Let no man beguile you of your reward in a voluntary humility and worshipping of angels, intruding into those things which he hath not seen, vainly puffed up by his fleshly mind.

Throughout the New Testament, the apostles and angels consistently deflected all worship away from themselves and directed it solely to God. When the people of Lystra tried to sacrifice to Paul and Barnabas, calling them "gods" in the *likeness of men*, the apostles *rent their clothes* in horror. They cried out that they were merely *men of like passions with you*, preaching that people should turn from these vanities to the *living God*. Paul later warned that *grievous wolves* would enter the church, speaking perverse things to draw disciples after *themselves* rather than Christ. To worship a creature—whether a man, an angel, or a statue—is to change the truth of God into a lie.

Paul Prohibited Worship of Himself, “Worship God”

Acts 20:28-31 Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood. For I know this, that **after my departing shall grievous wolves enter in among you, not sparing the flock. Also of your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them.** Therefore watch, and remember, that by the space of three years I ceased not to warn every one night and day with tears.

Romans 1:25 Who changed the truth of God into a lie, and **worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator**, who is blessed for ever. Amen.

Acts 14:8-18 And there sat a certain man at Lystra, impotent in his feet, being a cripple from his mother's womb, who never had walked: The same heard Paul speak: who stedfastly beholding him, and perceiving that he had faith to be healed, Said with a loud voice, Stand upright on thy feet. And he leaped and walked. And when the people saw what Paul had done, they lifted up their voices, saying in the speech of Lycaonia, The gods are come down to us in the likeness of men. And they called Barnabas, Jupiter; and Paul, Mercurius, because he was the chief speaker. Then the priest of Jupiter, which was before their city, brought oxen and garlands unto the gates, and would have done sacrifice with the people. ***Which when the apostles, Barnabas and Paul, heard of, they rent their clothes, and ran in among the people, crying out, And saying, Sirs, why do ye these things? We also are men of like passions with you, and preach unto you that ye should turn from these vanities unto the living God, which made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all things that are therein:*** Who in times past suffered all nations to walk in their own ways. Nevertheless he left not himself without witness, in that he did good, and gave us rain from heaven, and fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with food and gladness. And with these sayings scarce restrained they the people, that they had not done sacrifice unto them.

Acts 17:24-26 God that made the world and all things therein, seeing that he is Lord of heaven and earth, dwelleth not in temples made with hands; Neither is worshipped with men's hands, as though he needed any thing, seeing he giveth to all life, and breath, and all things; And hath made

of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth, and hath determined the times before appointed, and the bounds of their habitation;

The Apostle Paul, despite performing mighty miracles, violently rejected any attempt by men to bow before him or treat him as a deity. When the crowds at Lystra tried to offer sacrifice to him, he did not accept it as a form of "honor" or "veneration"; instead, he tore his clothes in horror and cried out, ***We also are men of like passions with you.*** He preached that such acts were "vanities" that must be abandoned, directing all attention away from himself and solely toward the ***living God, which made heaven, and earth.*** This establishes a permanent boundary for the church: no man, no matter how holy or gifted, is a fit object of worship.

Paul warned the elders of Ephesus that the root of apostasy often begins when leaders arise ***speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them.*** He identified the core error of the fallen human heart as changing the truth of God into a lie by worshipping and serving the ***creature more than the Creator.*** Whether it is a pagan idol or a Christian leader, the moment a human being accepts the spiritual adoration due to God, they become a usurper. True apostolic ministry never seeks to capture the hearts of the flock for itself but always points them to the God who ***dwelleth not in temples made with hands.***

Peter Is Not Exalted above Paul or Apollos

(Apollos was not an Apostle... Apollos was a "Labourer" and "Minister")

1 Corinthians 1:11-13 For it hath been declared unto me of you, my brethren, by them *which are of the house of Chloe*, that there are contentions among you. Now this I say, that **every one of you saith, I am of Paul; and I of Apollos; and I of Cephas; and I of Christ. Is Christ divided?** was Paul crucified for you? or were ye baptized in the name of Paul?

1 Corinthians 3:5 Who then is Paul, and who *is* Apollos, but ministers by whom ye believed, even as the Lord gave to every man?

1 Corinthians 3:9 For we are labourers together with God: ye are God's husbandry, ye are God's building.

1 Corinthians 3:22 Whether Paul, or Apollos, or Cephas, or the world, or life, or death, or things present, or things to come; **all are yours;**

The early church at Corinth fell into the error of denominationalism, dividing themselves by their favorite teachers: ***I am of Paul; and I of Apollos; and I of Cephas*** (Peter). Paul rebuked this carnal mindset, asking, ***Is Christ divided? was Paul crucified for you?*** He clarified that Peter, Paul, and Apollos were not masters or "Vicars of Christ," but simply ***ministers by whom ye believed and labourers together with God.*** Peter is not the head of the church; he is a part of the church's inheritance, for ***all are yours***, whether Paul, Apollos, or Cephas. They belong to the saints, not the saints to them.

Not for that We Have Dominion Over Your Faith

2 Corinthians 1:24 Not for that we have dominion over your faith, but are helpers of your joy: for by faith ye stand.

The Apostle Paul establishes a critical boundary for all church leadership: no man, not even an apostle, has *dominion over your faith*. Ministers are called to be *helpers of your joy*, not masters of your conscience, for every believer stands solely *by faith* in Christ. This text refutes the rise of authoritarian clerical systems where the laity must blindly submit to the decrees of a priesthood. True biblical preaching does not exalt the messenger; it proclaims *Christ Jesus the Lord*, with the leaders regarding themselves merely as *servants for Jesus' sake*.

We Preach Not Ourselves

2 Corinthians 4:5 For we preach not ourselves, but Christ Jesus the Lord; and ourselves your servants for Jesus' sake.

The true mark of a called minister is that he remains invisible so that the Master may be seen. The Apostle Paul declares that *we preach not ourselves*, meaning the messenger is never the subject of the message; the focus must remain exclusively on *Christ Jesus the Lord*. In an era of celebrity pastors and personality cults, this verse serves as a rebuke to any man who builds a ministry around his own name or charisma. The rightful position of the preacher is that of a servant *for Jesus' sake*, existing only to point the bride to the Bridegroom, not to draw attention to himself.

Peter was "an Elder," not a "Lord over God's heritage"

1 Peter 5:1-6 The elders which are among you I exhort, **who am also an elder, and a witness of the sufferings of Christ**, and also a partaker of the glory that shall be revealed: Feed the flock of God which is among you, taking the oversight *thereof*, **not by constraint, but willingly; not for filthy lucre**, but of a ready mind; **Neither as being lords over God's heritage**, but being ensamples to the flock. And when the chief Shepherd shall appear, **ye shall receive a crown of glory that fadeth not away. Likewise, ye younger, submit yourselves unto the elder. Yea, all of you be subject one to another, and be clothed with humility: for God resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to the humble.** Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time:

Peter, often cited by religious hierarchies as a supreme pontiff, humbly identifies himself in Scripture as *also an elder*, placing himself on equal footing with the other shepherds. He explicitly commands leaders to feed the flock *willingly* and forbids them from acting as *lords over God's heritage*. This servant-leadership is sharply contrasted with the spirit of Diotrephes, the prototype of the dangerous church boss who *loveth to have the preeminence* and casts brethren out of the church to secure his own power. We are warned that such men corrupt minds from the *simplicity that is in Christ*, replacing the humble brotherhood with a political power structure that God resists.

John was "an Elder"

2 John 1 The elder unto the elect lady and her children, whom I love in the truth; and not I only, but also all they that have known the truth;

3 John 1 The elder unto the wellbeloved Gaius, whom I love in the truth.

It is significant that the Apostle John, who had walked with Jesus and penned the book of Revelation, did not demand a title of supremacy. In his letters, he simply refers to himself as *The elder*, placing himself on the same level as the local leaders of the church rather than elevating himself as a "Pope" or "Bishop of Bishops." This humility mirrors Peter's exhortation, where he also calls himself *an elder* and warns against being *lords over God's heritage*. It stands as a permanent witness against the ecclesiastical hierarchies that would later arise, proving that the greatest among the apostles viewed themselves merely as *labourers together* with the brethren.

We also are Men of Like Passions With You

Acts 14:15 And saying, Sirs, why do ye these things? **We also are men of like passions with you**, and preach unto you that ye should turn from these vanities unto the living God, which made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all things that are therein:

James 5:17 **Elias was a man subject to like passions as we are**, and he prayed earnestly that it might not rain: and it rained not on the earth by the space of three years and six months.

When the people of Lystra attempted to worship Barnabas and Paul as gods, the apostles tore their clothes and cried out, *We also are men of like passions with you*. This dramatic reaction destroys the concept of a "sainted" class of super-Christians who are elevated above the common believer. The Scripture confirms that even Elias (Elijah), who called down fire from heaven, was a man *subject to like passions as we are*. It reminds us that spiritual power comes from the message, not the man, and that every minister is a fellow sinner saved by grace, unworthy of *sacrifice* or worship.

James, Cephas, and John, Seemed to be Pillars, "it Maketh No Matter to Me"

Galatians 2:6 But of these **who seemed to be somewhat**, (whatsoever they were, **it maketh no matter to me: God accepteth no man's person:**) for they who seemed to be somewhat in conference added nothing to me:

Galatians 2:9 And when **James, Cephas, and John, who seemed to be pillars**, perceived the grace that was given unto me, they gave to me and Barnabas the right hands of fellowship; that we should go unto the heathen, and they unto the circumcision.

In a striking declaration of spiritual independence, Paul affirms that the reputation of church leaders—even those who *seemed to be pillars* like Peter and James—carried no extra weight with him. He boldly states, *it maketh no matter to me*, grounding his confidence in the fact that *God accepteth no man's person*. This passage destroys the cult of personality, teaching that the authority of the Gospel does not depend on the approval of a "central headquarters" or famous

religious figures. Paul's ministry was valid not because Peter approved it, but because he preached the truth of Christ, proving that we must follow the Word, not the *persons of men*.

The Seat of the Scornful: Identifying Usurpers

Titles Appropriated by the Pope vs. The True Titles of Jesus Christ

Daniel 7:8 I considered the horns, and, behold, there came up among them another little horn, before whom there were three of the first horns plucked up by the roots: and, behold, in this horn *were* eyes like the eyes of man, and **a mouth speaking great things**. **Daniel 7:11** I beheld then because of **the voice of the great words which the horn spake**: I beheld *even* till the beast was slain, and his body destroyed, and given to the burning flame. **Daniel 7:25** And **he shall speak great words against the most High**, and shall wear out the saints of the most High, and think to change times and laws: and they shall be given into his hand until a time and times and the dividing of time.

Revelation 13:5-6 And there was given unto him **a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies**; and power was given unto him to continue forty *and* two months. And **he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name**, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven.

Titles Appropriated by the Pope

The Head of the Church, Ephesians 5:23. **The Chief Shepherd**, 1 Peter 5:4. **The Rock**, 1 Corinthians 10:4. **High Priest**, Hebrews 4:14. **The Shepherd and Bishop of your souls**, 1 Peter 2:25. **The Everlasting Father**, Isaiah 9:6. **Master**, Matthew 23:8. **The Holy One**, Mark 1:24. **Foundation**, Isaiah 28:16. **Only Potentate**, 1 Timothy 6:15. **Lord of lords**, Revelation 17:14. **King of kings**, 1 Timothy 6:15. **Leader**, Isaiah 55:4 **Father**, Isaiah 9:6. **The Door**, John 10:9. **The Light of the World**, John 8:12. **Judge of the quick and dead**, Acts 10:42.

The Usurpation of Divine Titles by the Papacy

Exodus 20:2-7 I *am* the LORD thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage. **Thou shalt have no other gods before me**. Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness *of any thing that is* in heaven above, or that *is* in the earth beneath, or that *is* in the water under the earth: **Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them**: for I the LORD thy God *am* a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth *generation* of them that hate me; And shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments. **Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain**; for the LORD will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

This list exposes a profound spiritual transgression where the exclusive glory of the Creator is transferred to a creature, a direct violation of the supreme law given in Exodus 20. God commanded, "*Thou shalt have no other gods before me,*" yet by assuming titles such as *The*

Chief Shepherd, The Holy One, and The Everlasting Father, the Papacy attempts to wear the robes of divinity that belong solely to Jesus Christ. The Lord declares Himself to be a **"jealous God,"** warning that He will not tolerate the giving of His honor to another, nor the bowing down to any *likeness* or man on earth.

To apply the holy names of God to a sinful man is the ultimate form of taking **"the name of the LORD thy God in vain."** It empties these titles of their divine power and misapplies them to a mortal frame. The commandment forbids us to **"bow down thyself to them, nor serve them,"** yet this system demands the spiritual submission and reverence that is due only to the One who brought us **"out of the house of bondage."** True believers must reject this elevation of man and reserve their worship exclusively for the Lord Jesus Christ, for the LORD **"will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain."**

Those "Who Loveth to have the Preeminence Among" them

3 John 9-10 I wrote unto the church: but **Diotrephes, who loveth to have the preeminence among them**, receiveth us not. Wherefore, if I come, I will remember his deeds which he doeth, prating against us with malicious words: and not content therewith, neither doth he himself receive the brethren, and forbiddeth them that would, and casteth *them* out of the church.

2 Corinthians 11:3 But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ.

The spirit of Diotrephes is the ancient enemy of the New Testament church. He is identified not by false doctrine, but by his desire for power; he is one **who loveth to have the preeminence**, rejecting even the authority of the Apostle John to secure his own control. This craving for status leads to **prating against** true brethren with malicious words and casting out anyone who threatens his dominance. It is the same subtle poison that **beguiled Eve**, corrupting the church from the **simplicity that is in Christ** and replacing the fellowship of love with a political tyranny.

There are Only Twelve Apostles

Revelation 21:14 And the wall of the city had twelve foundations, and in them the names of **the twelve apostles** of the Lamb.

Revelation 2:2 I know thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience, and how thou canst not bear them which are evil: and **thou hast tried them which say they are apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars:**

The office of the Apostle is not a perpetual dynasty but a foundational role limited to a specific group. The New Jerusalem is built upon exactly **twelve foundations**, bearing the names of the **twelve apostles of the Lamb**, leaving no room for modern successors to claim this title. The Lord commends the church at Ephesus for testing those who **say they are apostles, and are not**, and finding them to be liars. Furthermore, these men were not semi-divine beings to be venerated; they were **men of like passions with you**. When people attempted to worship them, they recoiled in horror, directing all glory to the **living God**.

The Roman Catholic hierarchy identifies its Cardinals and Bishops as the "Apostolic See," a claim that they hold the office and authority of the Apostles through an unbroken line of succession. However, the King James Bible establishes a strict limit on this office. In the vision of the New Jerusalem, the wall of the city has exactly **twelve foundations**, and in them are the names of the **twelve apostles of the Lamb**. There are no "successors" listed, nor is there a thirteenth foundation for a line of Popes. The Lord Jesus commended the church at Ephesus because they had **tried them which say they are apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars**. This confirms that the office of the Apostle was unique to the eyewitnesses of Christ and was closed with the Twelve, making any modern claim to this "See" a usurpation of authority.

Modern leaders, particularly within movements like Pentecostalism, often attempt to revive the offices of **Apostle and Prophet**, claiming an authority equal to the original twelve. However, the Scriptures provide a definitive test for such claims, commending the church at Ephesus because they **tried them which say they are apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars**. The Bible permanently limits the office of the Apostle to a specific number, stating that the wall of the New Jerusalem has exactly **twelve foundations**, containing only the names of the **twelve apostles of the Lamb**. By taking these titles, modern leaders ignore this divine limit and fall into the error of giving **flattering titles unto man**, a practice Elihu warned would cause his Maker to **soon take me away**.

Furthermore, the drive to claim these high titles often stems from the spirit of Diotrephes, whom the Apostle John identified as one who **loveth to have the preeminence**. True biblical leadership is characterized by the humility of Paul and Barnabas, who tore their clothes when men tried to exalt them, crying out, **We also are men of like passions with you**. Those who elevate themselves as "super-apostles" or new "prophets" are not shepherding the flock but are described as **grievous wolves** seeking to **draw away disciples after them**. The Sentinel protocol rejects these modern appointments as unbiblical usurpations of an authority that belongs only to the eyewitnesses of the risen Lord.

The Necessity of Heresies

Scripture: 1 Corinthians 11:19, Deuteronomy 13:3

The existence of false doctrines is not an accident but a divine necessity designed to separate the wheat from the chaff. The Apostle Paul declared that **there must be also heresies among you**, so that those who are truly approved by God might be made manifest to the church. These errors serve as a spiritual sieve, filtering out those who are drawn to **fables and commandments of men** rather than the pure milk of the Word. It proves who belongs to God because only the genuine believer will steadfastly refuse the error and cling to the **simplicity that is in Christ**.

False Prophets as a Divine Test

Scripture: Deuteronomy 13:3, Matthew 24:24

God allows false prophets to arise not merely to deceive, but to test the loyalty of His people's hearts. As written in the Law, the Lord your God **proveth you**, to know whether ye love the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul. These deceivers often come with charisma or

signs and wonders, offering a gospel that appeals to the flesh or intellectual pride. Therefore, rejecting them is the ultimate proof that a believer loves the *Author of Truth* more than the *flattering titles* of a charismatic leader.

The Mark of the Sheep: Hearing His Voice

Scripture: John 10:5, John 10:27

The definitive mark of the true sheep is a supernatural ability to discern the voice of the Master amidst the noise of the world. Jesus Christ declared that *My sheep hear my voice*, and they follow Him, but they will not follow a stranger because they do not know the *voice of strangers*. This instinct protects the flock from the *grievous wolves* who enter in to draw disciples after themselves. A true child of God will eventually flee from any minister who preaches a different gospel, for their ear is tuned only to the *Shepherd and Bishop of their souls*.

One is your Master, *even* Christ

Matthew 23:8-12 But be not ye called Rabbi: for one is your Master, *even* Christ; and all ye are brethren. And call no *man* your father upon the earth: for one is your Father, which is in heaven. Neither be ye called masters: for one is your Master, *even* Christ. But he that is greatest among you shall be your servant. And whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that shall humble himself shall be exalted.

Jesus Christ explicitly commands His followers to reject the religious hierarchy of the world, warning them, *be not ye called Rabbi*, for such titles usurp the authority that belongs to God alone. He establishes a strict equality among believers, declaring that *one is your Master, even Christ; and all ye are brethren*, meaning no Christian is spiritually superior to another. This prohibition extends to the title of "Father" in a religious context, as we are to *call no man your father upon the earth*, for that role belongs exclusively to our *Father, which is in heaven*. To violate this is to rob God of His honor and to give *flattering titles unto man*.

In the Kingdom of God, true greatness is not measured by rank or recognition, but by the depth of one's service to others. The Lord reverses the order of human pride, stating that *he that is greatest among you shall be your servant*. This serves as a warning to anyone seeking position or power in the church, for the spiritual law is absolute: *whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased*, but the one who walks in humility *shall be exalted* by God in due time.

In the Name of His Majesty, Jesus Christ

The concept of a name in our modern world has lost its ancient gravity, often reduced to a mere label on a driver's license or a sound to get someone's attention. But in the halls of scripture, a name is far more than a word; it is the sum total of a person's character, authority, and power. When a king sends an ambassador in his name, that messenger carries the full weight of the throne, and to defy the messenger is to defy the king himself. **To speak or act in a name is to wield the legal authority of the one who bears it.**

Therefore, when we approach the Name of Jesus Christ, we are not simply dealing with a collection of letters, but with the highest authority in the universe. It is the name that was given by the Father, a name which is above every name, at which every knee shall bow and every tongue confess. *This Name is the master key that unlocks the treasury of heaven, the weapon that drives back the darkness, and the only shelter for a sinner's soul.*

The scriptures declare that this Name is not magic, but it is mighty, serving as the dividing line between eternal life and eternal death. We must understand that salvation is not found in a philosophy, a denomination, or a set of rituals, but explicitly and exclusively in a Person. As the Apostle Peter boldly proclaimed to the religious leaders of his day, *"Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved"* (Acts 4:12).

The Authority of the King

To understand the power of doing something "in the name of Jesus," we must first grasp the concept of legal agency. Just as a police officer says, "Stop in the name of the law," he is not stopping you with his own physical strength, but with the backing of the entire government. **The Name of Jesus Christ acts as the believer's legal authorization to stand before a Holy God without being consumed.**

Without this Name, we stand in our own name, which is associated only with sin, failure, and a record of debt that we cannot pay. *To approach the throne of grace in our own name is to invite judgment, for our works are as filthy rags.* But when we come in the Name of Jesus, we come clothed in His merit, His victory, and His righteousness.

This is why the Lord Jesus gave His disciples the power of attorney in prayer, promising that *"whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son"* (John 14:13). It is a transaction where our poverty is exchanged for His riches, and our unworthiness is covered by His worthiness. The Name is the seal of the New Covenant, the signet ring upon the hand of the returning prodigal son.

Calling on the Name of the Lord

There is a pervasive confusion in the modern religious world about what it truly means to "call upon the name of the Lord." Many have reduced this mighty phrase to a mere mental assent or a

whispered prayer in a quiet room, stripping it of its biblical robustness. **However, the scriptures paint a picture of "calling" that involves a desperate, public, and physical appeal to the King for rescue.**

The prophet Joel foresaw a day when *"whosoever shall call on the name of the LORD shall be delivered"* (Joel 2:32), a prophecy that Peter explicitly quoted on the Day of Pentecost. But we must look closely at how the Apostles instructed men to fulfill this prophecy. It was not done through a silent meditation, but through an overt act of obedience that signaled a change of allegiance.

Paul the Apostle breaks down this mechanism in Romans 10:13-14, asking, *"How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed?"* This implies that "calling" is the final step in a sequence that begins with hearing and believing. **The "call" is the formal appeal of the sinner to the Savior to execute the terms of the peace treaty bought by His blood.**

The Washing of Regeneration

The precise moment where this "calling" takes place is revealed with crystal clarity in the testimony of Paul's own conversion. After encountering the risen Christ on the road to Damascus, Paul—then known as Saul—spent three days in blindness and prayer, fasting and waiting. *Yet, despite his belief and his intense prayer, his sins still clung to him.*

It was the disciple Ananias who came to him with the command that would liberate his soul. Ananias did not tell him to simply believe, for he already believed; he did not tell him to pray, for he was already praying. **Ananias commanded, "And now why tarriest thou? arise, and be baptized, and wash away thy sins, calling on the name of the Lord"** (Acts 22:16).

Here, the scripture links "calling on the name of the Lord" directly with the act of water baptism. It is in the waters of baptism that the appeal is formalized, where the sinner legally invokes the death, burial, and resurrection of Christ applied to their own account. *The water itself has no magical power to cleanse the conscience; it is the faith in the operation of God, invoked through His Name, that performs the surgery.*

The Great Exchange: Justified, Sanctified, Washed

The result of this encounter with the Name of Jesus is a total transformation of the believer's standing before God. The Apostle Paul reminds the Corinthians of their former lives, filled with all manner of unrighteousness, from theft to idolatry. **But then he delivers one of the most triumphant "buts" in all of scripture: "But ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God"** (1 Corinthians 6:11).

Notice the order and the agency: the washing, the setting apart (sanctification), and the legal declaration of innocence (justification) all happen "in the name of the Lord Jesus." This confirms that the washing away of sins is not a metaphor, but a spiritual reality that occurs when the Name is applied. *When a believer is baptized into Christ, they are plunged into the merits of that Name.*

This threefold act—washed, sanctified, justified—is a singular event in time where the old man is buried and the new man rises. **It is the moment where the "filthy rags" of our own righteousness are stripped away, and we are robed in the white linen of the Saints.** The Name of Jesus is the cleaning agent, the detergent of the soul that removes the crimson stain of sin and leaves it white as snow.

By the Spirit of Our God

The verse in Corinthians does not stop with the Name; it adds, *"and by the Spirit of our God."* This vital connection ties the water and the Name directly to the work of the Holy Ghost. **We cannot separate the Name of Jesus from the Spirit of Jesus, for they testify of one another.**

On the Day of Pentecost, Peter commanded the people to *"Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost"* (Acts 2:38). The promise of the Spirit is attached to the covenant obedience of baptism in the Name. *It is the Spirit that performs the spiritual operation, cutting away the stony heart and replacing it with a heart of flesh.*

Therefore, to be baptized in the Name of Jesus is to be immersed into the sphere where the Holy Spirit operates. It is the Spirit who seals the believer unto the day of redemption, marking them as the property of God. **Just as the Name is the legal authority, the Spirit is the living power that makes that authority effective in the life of the believer.**

The Fullness of the Godhead

There is a profound theological significance in being baptized "in the name of Jesus Christ." Some may ask, "Did not Jesus command to baptize in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost?" (Matthew 28:19). *Indeed He did, but we must notice that "name" is singular, not plural.*

The Apostles, who heard this command directly from the Master, understood that the fullness of the Godhead dwells bodily in Christ (Colossians 2:9). They understood that Jesus is the name of the Father (John 5:43), the Son, and the Holy Ghost (John 14:26 comes in His name). **This is why, in the book of Acts, the Apostles consistently baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus.**

When we invoke the Name of Jesus, we are not neglecting the Father or the Spirit; we are honoring the Father by honoring the Son. *To call upon the Name of Jesus is to call upon the only manifestation of God that human eyes have ever seen and human hands have ever touched.* It is to acknowledge that God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, and received up into glory.

The Life-Long Banner

The invocation of the Name of Jesus is not limited to the moment of our salvation; it is the banner over our entire lives. Once we have been washed and justified in that Name, we are commanded to live entirely within its sphere. **Paul instructs the church, "And whatsoever ye do in word or**

deed, do all in the name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God and the Father by him” (Colossians 3:17).

This means that every aspect of our existence—our speech, our labor, our relationships, and our worship—must be compatible with the character of Christ. We cannot gossip in His Name; we cannot cheat in His Name; we cannot harbor bitterness in His Name. *To live in His Name is to live as His representative, ensuring that our conduct brings honor, not shame, to the King we serve.*

It is a high and holy calling to bear this Name. Just as a wife takes the name of her husband and leaves her father's house, the church takes the Name of her Bridegroom. **We have left the lineage of Adam, with its inheritance of death, and have been adopted into the lineage of Christ, with its inheritance of life.**

The Safety of the Name

In a world that is shaking, where nations rise and fall and the hearts of men fail them for fear, the Name of Jesus remains the only immovable rock. Solomon wrote, *“The name of the LORD is a strong tower: the righteous runneth into it, and is safe”* (Proverbs 18:10). **This tower is not built of stone and mortar, but of omnipotent power and covenant love.**

When the enemy comes in like a flood, the believer does not need to rely on their own strength or wit. We simply raise the standard of the Name. *We remind the darkness of the empty tomb; we remind the accuser of the blood that speaks better things than the blood of Abel.* The Name of Jesus is our defense, our plea, and our victory song.

There is coming a day when this Name will be the only sound that matters. When the books are opened and the final judgment sits, no other title, degree, or accolade will hold any currency. **Only those who are found written in the Lamb's Book of Life, those who have been washed, sanctified, and justified in the Name of the Lord Jesus, will hear the words, "Well done, thou good and faithful servant."**

Conclusion

We look now to the specific titles of our Lord, but let us never forget that they all flow into this one, supreme Name. Whether He is called the Prince of Peace, the Lion of Judah, or the Good Shepherd, He is Jesus, the Lord. **He is the Saviour of the world, and there is salvation in no other.**

Let this chapter be a call to any who have not yet called upon Him. Do not delay. *Arise, and be baptized, and wash away thy sins, calling on the name of the Lord.* For the promise is unto you, and to your children, and to all that are afar off, even as many as the Lord our God shall call.

The Ancient of Days: Old Testament Names of the Savior

Elohim, meaning “God:” A Reference To God’s Power And Might

Genesis 1:1 In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth.

Psalms 19:1 To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament sheweth his handywork.

This ancient title is the first name of God revealed in Scripture, establishing Him immediately as the **Creator** and supreme **Architect** of the universe. The word *Elohim* is plural in form, hinting at the mystery of the **Trinity**—Father, Son, and Holy Ghost—acting in perfect unity to speak worlds into existence from nothing. By identifying Jesus Christ as *Elohim*, we declare that the babe in the manger is the same **Almighty Power** who stretched out the heavens and laid the foundations of the earth. It reminds the believer that our Saviour is not merely a man, but the **Strong One** who possesses all ability to govern the creation He made.

Adonai, meaning “Lord:” A Reference To The Lordship Of God

Malachi 1:6 A son honoureth *his* father, and a servant his master: if then I *be* a father, where *is* mine honour? and if I *be* a master, where *is* my fear? saith the LORD of hosts unto you, O priests, that despise my name. And ye say, Wherein have we despised thy name?

While *Elohim* speaks of power, *Adonai* speaks of **ownership** and the right to rule. This title establishes the relationship between a **Master** and His servant, demanding absolute obedience and reverence from those who claim to belong to Him. When we call Jesus *Adonai*, we acknowledge that we have been "bought with a price" and have no right to live for ourselves. It is a confession that He is the **Sovereign Ruler** of our lives, and our proper response to His authority is godly fear and submission.

Jehovah (sometimes spelled Yahweh): A Reference To God’s Divine Salvation

Genesis 2:4 These *are* the generations of the heavens and of the earth when they were created, in the day that the LORD God made the earth and the heavens,

The name *Jehovah* is the personal, covenant name of God, often translated as **LORD** in all capital letters in the King James Bible. It reveals Him as the **Self-Existent One**, the "I AM" who has life in Himself and keeps covenant with His people forever. This title is intimately connected to **salvation**, for it is *Jehovah* who steps into time to redeem what sin has destroyed. By identifying Jesus as *Jehovah*, the Scriptures confirm that the God of the Old Testament is the **Saviour** of the New, bridging the ages with His unchanging faithfulness.

Jehovah-Maccaddeshem: “The Lord Thy Sanctifier”

Exodus 31:13 Speak thou also unto the children of Israel, saying, Verily my sabbaths ye shall keep: for it *is* a sign between me and you throughout your generations; that *ye* may know that I *am* the LORD that doth sanctify you.

This compound title reveals a specific aspect of God's character: His desire and power to **set His people apart** from the world. We cannot make ourselves holy by our own efforts; it is the work of *Jehovah-Maccaddeshem* to cleanse us and reserve us for His exclusive use. In the New Testament, we see this fulfilled in Jesus, who sanctifies the church with the washing of water by the word. He is the **Divine Potter** who separates the vessel from the clay of the earth to fill it with His glory.

Jehovah-Rohi: "The Lord My Shepherd"

Psalms 23:1 A Psalm of David. The LORD *is* my shepherd; I shall not want.

This tender title transforms the Almighty God into a personal **Caregiver** who watches over the individual soul. As *Jehovah-Rohi*, He accepts full responsibility for the feeding, leading, and protecting of the flock, ensuring that they **shall not want** for any good thing. Jesus Christ explicitly claimed this title when He declared, "I am the **Good Shepherd**," proving He is the Jehovah of Psalm 23 in the flesh. It is a name that invites the weary believer to rest, knowing their life is held in the hands of One who loves them enough to die for them.

Jehovah-Shammah: "The Lord Who Is Present"

Ezekiel 48:35 *It was* round about eighteen thousand *measures*: and the name of the city from *that day shall be*, The LORD *is* there.

This final name of God revealed in the Old Testament provides the ultimate hope for every believer: the permanent, abiding presence of the Almighty. While the glory of the Lord had departed from the temple earlier in Ezekiel due to the people's sin, this title promises a future restoration where God will dwell eternally with His people in the New Jerusalem. It assures us that heaven is not defined by golden streets or pearly gates, but simply by the reality that **The LORD is there**. For the Christian, this is a present reality through the Holy Spirit, meaning we never walk through the valley of the shadow of death alone.

Jehovah-Rapha: "The Lord Our Healer"

Exodus 16:26 Six days ye shall gather it; but on the seventh day, *which is* the sabbath, in it there shall be none.

Revealed at the bitter waters of Marah, this title identifies God as the Great Physician who cures not only physical ailments but the deeper sickness of the soul. When the people could not drink the bitter water, God showed Moses a tree to cast into it, making the waters sweet—a powerful picture of how the **cross of Christ** transforms the bitterness of our sin into life. It teaches us that our healing is not achieved by human medicine or effort, but by the direct intervention of the Lord.

He is the one who binds up the brokenhearted and heals our backslidings, proving that His nature is to restore what sin has damaged.

Jehovah-Tsidkenu: “The Lord Our Righteousness”

Jeremiah 23:6 In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely: and this *is* his name whereby he shall be called, THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS.

This distinct title strips away all human pride, declaring that the only righteousness acceptable to God is God Himself. Jeremiah prophesied this during a time of national corruption, promising a **Righteous Branch** who would execute judgment and save His people. It signifies that we do not have a righteousness of our own derived from the law, but we are clothed in the perfect merit of Jesus Christ. To call Him *Jehovah-Tsidkenu* is to admit our own spiritual bankruptcy and to rest entirely on His finished work for our standing before the Father.

Jehovah-Jireh: “The Lord Will Provide”

Genesis 22:13-14 And Abraham lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold behind *him* a ram caught in a thicket by his horns: and Abraham went and took the ram, and offered him up for a burnt offering in the stead of his son. And Abraham called the name of that place Jehovah-jireh: as it is said *to* this day, In the mount of the LORD it shall be seen.

This name was spoken by Abraham on Mount Moriah at the precise moment God provided a ram to take the place of his son, Isaac. It literally means "The Lord Will See To It," signifying that God foresees our desperate needs and has already prepared a provision before we even ask. The ram caught in the thicket is a vivid type of **Jesus Christ**, who became the substitute sacrifice for us, wearing the crown of thorns upon His head. It stands as an eternal promise that on the mountain of the Lord—at the place of sacrifice—redemption will always be provided.

Jehovah-Nissi: “The Lord Our Banner”

Exodus 17:15 And Moses built an altar, and called the name of it Jehovah-nissi:

After a fierce battle with Amalek, where victory depended on Moses' hands being held up toward heaven, this title was given to acknowledge that the battle belongs to the Lord. A "banner" was a standard or flag used to rally troops in the heat of war, signifying that **God Himself** is the rallying point for His people. It teaches us that we do not fight our spiritual enemies with our own strength, but by gathering under the identity and power of Jesus Christ. As long as we fight under His banner, victory over the flesh and the devil is assured.

Jehovah-Shalom: “The Lord Is Peace”

Judges 6:24 Then Gideon built an altar there unto the LORD, and called it Jehovah-shalom: unto this day it *is* yet in Ophrah of the Abi-ezrites.

Gideon built this altar not in a time of tranquility, but in a time of fear and impending war, discovering that **peace is a Person**, not a circumstance. The Lord declared "Peace be unto thee" to a man who was terrified of dying, proving that God's peace surpasses all human understanding and anxiety. This title points directly to Jesus, the **Prince of Peace**, who calms the storms of the heart even when the world is raging around us. It is the assurance that we are reconciled to God and have nothing to fear from His presence.

Jehovah-Sabbaoth: "The Lord of Hosts"

Isaiah 6:1-3 In the year that king Uzziah died I saw also the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his train filled the temple. Above it stood the seraphims: each one had six wings; with twain he covered his face, and with twain he covered his feet, and with twain he did fly. And one cried unto another, and said, Holy, holy, holy, *is* the LORD of hosts: the whole earth *is* full of his glory.

This majestic title describes God as the Commander-in-Chief of all the armies of heaven, the sovereign ruler over angels, stars, and the nations of the earth. It appears frequently when God's people are in crisis, reminding them that their defender commands legions of angels that are mightier than any earthly foe. When Isaiah saw the **LORD of hosts** high and lifted up, he realized that the true power of the universe does not reside in human kings, but in the Thrice-Holy God. It is a name of immense power, assuring the believer that the resources of heaven are at God's disposal to execute His will.

El-Elyon: "The Most High God"

Genesis 14:17-20 And the king of Sodom went out to meet him after his return from the slaughter of Chedorlaomer, and of the kings that *were* with him, at the valley of Shaveh, which *is* the king's dale. And Melchizedek king of Salem brought forth bread and wine: and he *was* the priest of the most high God. And he blessed him, and said, Blessed *be* Abram of the most high God, possessor of heaven and earth: And blessed be the most high God, which hath delivered thine enemies into thy hand. And he gave him tithes of all.

Isaiah 14:13-14 For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north: I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the most High.

First revealed to Abraham by Melchizedek, this title establishes God's absolute supremacy as the **Possessor of heaven and earth**. It signifies that He is exalted far above all other gods, kings, and powers, holding the ultimate title deed to the universe. Satan's rebellion was an attempt to be "like the Most High," yet this name confirms that God has no rival and shares His glory with no one. For the believer, it is a comfort to know that we serve the highest authority in existence, and no decree of man can overrule His sovereign will.

El-Roi: "The strong one who sees"

Genesis 16:12-14 And he will be a wild man; his hand *will be* against every man, and every man's hand against him; and he shall dwell in the presence of all his brethren. **13** And she called the name of the LORD that spake unto her, Thou God seest me: for she said, Have I also here looked after him that seeth me? Wherefore the well was called Beer-lahai-roi; behold, *it is* between Kadesh and Bered.

Hagar, an outcast servant fleeing into the wilderness, discovered that God is not blind to the suffering of the rejected and lonely. **El-Roi** signifies the omniscience of God, who sees us not with a critical eye, but with a gaze of understanding and compassion in our darkest moments. It reminds us that no tear falls unnoticed and no prayer goes unheard, even in the most desolate places. This title assures the brokenhearted that they are never invisible to the Creator, for His eye is always upon the righteous.

El-Shaddai: “The God of the mountains” or “God almighty”

Genesis 17:1 And when Abram was ninety years old and nine, the LORD appeared to Abram, and said unto him, I *am* the Almighty God; walk before me, and be thou perfect.

Psalms 91:1 He that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

God revealed this name to Abraham when his body was as good as dead, signifying that **El-Shaddai** is the All-Sufficient One who defies the laws of nature to keep His covenant. It emphasizes His overpowering strength and His ability to nourish and sustain His people when human resources are exhausted. The name implies that He is the "Pourer Forth" of blessings, the source of all life and fruitfulness. When we are weak, He is strong, proving that nothing is too hard for the Almighty.

El-Olam: “The everlasting God”

Isaiah 40:28-31 Hast thou not known? hast thou not heard, *that* the everlasting God, the LORD, the Creator of the ends of the earth, fainteth not, neither is weary? *there is* no searching of his understanding. He giveth power to the faint; and to *them that have* no might he increaseth strength. Even the youths shall faint and be weary, and the young men shall utterly fall: But they that wait upon the LORD shall renew *their* strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; *and* they shall walk, and not faint.

This title declares that God exists outside of time, possessing an eternal nature that never changes, ages, or fades. While men grow weary and the youths utterly fall, **El-Olam** remains an inexhaustible fountain of strength for those who wait upon Him. It connects the Creator to the concept of eternity, assuring us that His promises are as enduring as His very being. He is the anchor in the shifting sands of time, the same yesterday, today, and forever.

The Word Revealed: Every Title of Jesus Christ in the KJV

A

Advocate with the Father

1 John 2:1. My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous:

The title of **Advocate** reveals Christ's legal standing in the court of Heaven as the only defense for the believer. While the accuser points to our infractions, the **Advocate** does not argue our innocence based on our own merits; instead, He presents His own blood as the sufficient payment for the debt. This intercession is not a plea for leniency but a declaration of *justice satisfied*, ensuring that the Father's wrath is legally averted from those who are in Christ. Just as a high priest carries the names of the tribes upon his breastplate, Jesus Christ the Righteous stands before the Throne, ensuring that our standing remains secure despite our stumbling.

The Apostle and High Priest of our profession

Hebrews 3:1. Wherefore, holy brethren, partakers of the heavenly calling, consider the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Christ Jesus;

In this dual title, Jesus is revealed as both the One sent from God to men and the One who represents men to God. As the **Apostle**, He is the supreme Messenger and the foundation of the faith, delivering the final Word of God to humanity with absolute authority. As the **High Priest**, He ascends back to the Father to offer the perfect sacrifice—Himself—bridging the gap that sin created. He is the complete circuit of redemption, bringing God's truth down to us and carrying our cause up to God, securing our *heavenly calling* forever.

The Almighty

Revelation 1:8. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty.

The title **The Almighty** strips away any doubt regarding the absolute deity of Jesus Christ, identifying Him as the possessor of all power in heaven and earth. He is not merely a mighty created being or a subordinate agent; He is the omnipotent Lord who transcends time and holds the universe together by the word of His power. This declaration in Revelation connects Him directly to the Jehovah of the Old Testament, the *El Shaddai* who appeared to the patriarchs. To know Him as **The Almighty** is to rest in the certainty that no enemy, grave, or principality can ever withstand His sovereign will.

Alpha and Omega

Revelation 1:8. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty.

Revelation 1:11. Saying, I am Alpha and Omega, the first and the last: and, What thou seest, write in a book, and send it unto the seven churches which are in Asia; unto Ephesus, and unto Smyrna, and unto Pergamos, and unto Thyatira, and unto Sardis, and unto Philadelphia, and unto Laodicea.

Revelation 21:6. And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.

Revelation 22:13. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.

As the **Alpha and Omega**, Jesus Christ encompasses all of history, reality, and existence within Himself. He is the *source* of creation in Genesis and the *consummation* of all things in Revelation, proving that history is not a random series of events but a linear plan centered on Him. This title utilizes the first and last letters of the Greek alphabet to signify that He is the Living Word—the entirety of God’s communication to man. Just as no word can be formed outside the letters of the alphabet, no truth, life, or reality exists outside of the *First and the Last*.

The Amen

Revelation 3:14. And unto the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write; These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the beginning of the creation of God;

To call Christ **The Amen** is to declare Him the final, unchangeable verification of all God’s promises. In a world of shifting opinions and broken covenants, He stands as the "So be it"—the firm confirmation that God’s Word is settled forever in heaven. He does not merely speak the truth; He *is* the Truth, the seal upon the document of redemption that cannot be broken. As the **Faithful and True Witness**, His testimony is the final verdict in the universe, silencing every lie and guaranteeing the inheritance of the saints.

The Angel of the Lord

Exodus 3:2. And the angel of the LORD appeared unto him in a flame of fire out of the midst of a bush: and he looked, and, behold, the bush burned with fire, and the bush *was* not consumed.

Exodus 3:4. And when the LORD saw that he turned aside to see, God called unto him out of the midst of the bush, and said, Moses, Moses. And he said, Here *am* I.

Exodus 3:6-7. Moreover he said, **I am the God of thy father, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob.** And Moses hid his face; for he was afraid to look upon God. ⁷ And the LORD said, I have surely seen the affliction of my people which *are* in Egypt, and have heard their cry by reason of their taskmasters; for I know their sorrows;

Exodus 3:13-14. And Moses said unto God, Behold, *when* I come unto the children of Israel, and shall say unto them, The God of your fathers hath sent me unto you; and they shall say to me, What

is his name? what shall I say unto them? ¹⁴ And **God said unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me unto you.**

This title reveals the profound mystery of Christ's presence throughout the Old Testament as the active agent of the Godhead. He is not a created angel, but the specific **Angel of the Lord** who speaks with the absolute authority of God Himself, declaring, "*I AM THAT I AM.*" When Moses stood before the burning bush, he was not speaking to a servant, but to the pre-incarnate Christ who came down to deliver His people from bondage. This connects the Redeemer of Israel directly to the Savior of the New Testament, showing that He has always been the *Deliverer* who intervenes in human history to save His own.

Anointed

Psalm 2:2. The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the LORD, and against his anointed, *saying*,

To be **Anointed** is to be set apart and empowered by the Spirit for the supreme offices of Prophet, Priest, and King. While earthly kings were anointed with oil by men, Jesus was anointed with the Holy Ghost by the Father, marking Him as the true *Messiah* (the Hebrew equivalent of Christ). This title serves as a warning to the rulers of this world; their rebellion is not merely against a philosophy, but against the *Lord's King* established upon the holy hill of Zion. It signifies that His authority is absolute and backed by the full power of Heaven, ensuring that His kingdom will break every opposing chain.

The Apostle and High Priest of our profession

Hebrews 3:1. Wherefore, holy brethren, partakers of the heavenly calling, consider the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Christ Jesus;

This title, appearing a second time in our sequence, reinforces the dual nature of Christ's mediation. As the **Apostle**, He is the supreme Delegate sent from Heaven to Earth, carrying the final revelation of God's will to man; as the **High Priest**, He is the representative of man ascending from Earth to Heaven, bearing our names before the Throne of Grace. While Moses was a faithful servant in God's house, Christ is the *Builder* and the Son over the house, holding a priesthood that is unchangeable and eternal. Our "profession" (or confession) of faith stands on the solid ground of His finished work, for He is the only One qualified to bridge the infinite gap between a holy God and sinful humanity.

Arm of the Lord

Isaiah 51:9. Awake, awake, put on strength, O arm of the LORD; awake, as in the ancient days, in the generations of old. *Art* thou not it that hath cut Rahab, *and* wounded the dragon?

This title describes Jesus Christ as the active, revealing strength of God extended into the world to save and to judge. Just as a man reaches out his arm to work or to defend, God reaches into

humanity through His Son, the **Arm of the Lord**, to perform mighty works. He is not passive strength but militant power, described here as the One who *wounded the dragon*, foreshadowing His ultimate victory over Satan. Salvation is not achieved by our own grasp, but by the mighty power of God's *outstretched arm* drawing us out of the pit.

The Author and Finisher of our faith

Hebrews 12:2. Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of *our* faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

Jesus is the Alpha and Omega of the believer's trust; He is the One who begins the work of grace and the One who brings it to completion. As the **Author**, He originates our faith by revealing Himself to us; as the **Finisher**, He sustains that faith through the storms of life until we reach the finish line. We do not look to our own willpower to maintain our standing, but we *look unto Jesus*, resting in the assurance that He does not leave His work half-done. His endurance of the cross is the guarantee that He will carry His people through to the *joy set before them*.

The Author of Eternal Salvation

Hebrews 5:9. And being made perfect, he became the author of eternal salvation unto all them that obey him;

This title identifies Christ as the sole architect and provider of a rescue that is permanent and unchanging. Unlike the temporary sacrifices of the Levitical priesthood which had to be repeated year by year, Jesus secured **Eternal Salvation** through His one-time offering of obedience and suffering. He is the *Source* from whom all saving grace flows, and His work is so complete that it never needs to be supplemented or repeated. It emphasizes that salvation is not a cooperative effort between man and God, but a gift authored entirely by the *Captain of our salvation* for those who obey the Gospel.

B

The Beginning and the End

Revelation 21:6. And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.

Revelation 22:13. *I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.*

This title identifies Jesus Christ as the absolute limit of all existence; nothing exists before Him, and nothing will outlast Him. As **The Beginning**, He is the creative force that set time and history in motion; as **The End**, He is the goal toward which all history is rushing. It is a title of immense comfort to the believer, ensuring that the One who started the good work of salvation is the same

One who will bring it to a perfect conclusion in the New Jerusalem. There are no loose ends in God's plan, for Christ Himself is the *capstone* that finishes the structure of redemption.

The Beginning and the Ending

Revelation 1:8. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty.

Slightly distinct from "The End," the title **The Beginning and the Ending** emphasizes the active process of Christ's sovereignty over the passage of time itself. He is not just the finish line; He is the *finishing*—the active power bringing every age and dispensation to its appointed close. It connects His eternal nature with His active governance, declaring that every moment of history, from the first tick of the clock to the final trumpet, is held within His grasp. To the persecuted church, this meant that their present suffering was not an accident, but a chapter written by the One who is the *Ending* of all earthly kingdoms.

The Beginning of the Creation of God

Revelation 3:14. And unto the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write; These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the beginning of the creation of God;

This title declares Jesus Christ as the *Origin* and *Source* of all created things, the Sovereign Head over the universe. It does not mean He was the first creature made, but rather that He is the *Arche*—the Beginning and Prince—from whom all creation draws its existence. Before the foundations of the earth were laid, He was there, and by Him, all things consist. To the lukewarm church at Laodicea, this title is a reminder that they are accountable to the One who owns them by right of creation and who holds the *final authority* over their very breath.

The Beloved

Ephesians 1:6. To the praise of the glory of his grace, wherein he hath made us accepted in the beloved.

This title reveals the supreme object of the Father's affection: Jesus Christ is **The Beloved** in whom God finds infinite delight. Our salvation hangs entirely on this reality, for we are not accepted based on our own loveliness, but because we are placed "in" Him. Just as David accepted Mephibosheth for Jonathan's sake, God accepts the sinner solely for the sake of His *Dear Son*. It changes our standing from rejected outcasts to cherished sons, securely wrapped in the Father's eternal love for Christ.

Beloved Son

Matthew 3:17. And lo a voice from heaven, saying, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

Matthew 17:5. While he yet spake, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them: and behold a voice out of the cloud, which said, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased; hear ye him.

Mark 1:11. And there came a voice from heaven, *saying*, Thou art my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

Mark 9:7. And there was a cloud that overshadowed them: and a voice came out of the cloud, saying, This is my beloved Son: hear him.

Luke 3:22. And the Holy Ghost descended in a bodily shape like a dove upon him, and a voice came from heaven, which said, Thou art my beloved Son; in thee I am well pleased.

Luke 9:35. And there came a voice out of the cloud, saying, This is my beloved Son: hear him.

2 Peter 1:17. For he received from God the Father honour and glory, when there came such a voice to him from the excellent glory, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

At both His baptism and transfiguration, the silence of heaven was broken by the Father to declare Jesus as His **Beloved Son**. This title is the divine seal of approval upon Jesus of Nazareth, distinguishing Him from all prophets and angels as the unique, begotten Son of God. It establishes the foundation of the Gospel: that the Father's pleasure in the Son is perfect, and by faith, that same pleasure rests upon us. The command to "*Hear ye him*" establishes His words as the final authority, superseding the law (represented by Moses) and the prophets (represented by Elijah).

The Blessed and Only Potentate

1 Timothy 6:15. Which in his times he shall shew, *who is* the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and Lord of lords;

In an era of emperors and tyrants, this title stands as a defiant declaration that Jesus Christ is the **Only Potentate**—the sole possessor of true power. The word *Potentate* implies supreme, sovereign authority that cannot be challenged or shared. He is not merely a king among many, but the *Blessed* Ruler from whom all legitimate authority is derived. This title reminds the church that while earthly leaders may posture and threaten, they are merely pawns in the hand of the One who rules all things in His own time.

Bishop of your souls

1 Peter 2:25. For ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls.

While a shepherd feeds and guides, a **Bishop** is an overseer—a guardian who watches over the spiritual condition of the flock. Jesus Christ personally inspects and cares for the inner life of every believer, ensuring that not one soul entrusted to Him is lost to the enemy. He is the vigilant Watchman who sees the dangers we cannot see and restores us when we wander astray. We do not

need an earthly priest to mediate for us, for we have returned to the supreme *Overseer* who knows our frame and keeps our souls by His power.

Branch

Isaiah 4:2. In that day shall the branch of the LORD be beautiful and glorious, and the fruit of the earth *shall be* excellent and comely for them that are escaped of Israel.

Isaiah 11:1. And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots:

Jeremiah 23:5. Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth.

Jeremiah 33:15. In those days, and at that time, will I cause the Branch of righteousness to grow up unto David; and he shall execute judgment and righteousness in the land.

The title **Branch** connects Jesus to the ancient royal lineage of David, fulfilling the promise that a King would rise from Jesse's stump. Though the tree of David's kingdom seemed cut down and dead during the captivity, this *Righteous Branch* sprouted from the dry ground to bring life and fruitfulness back to Israel. He is living proof that God's covenants are never annulled by human failure. As the **Branch**, He is both fragile in His humanity (growing up as a tender plant) and unbreakable in His deity, destined to reign and execute judgment in the earth.

The BRANCH

Zechariah 3:8. Hear now, O Joshua the high priest, thou, and thy fellows that sit before thee: for they *are* men wondered at: for, behold, I will bring forth my servant the BRANCH.

Zechariah 6:12. And speak unto him, saying, Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, Behold the man whose name *is* The BRANCH; and he shall grow up out of his place, and he shall build the temple of the LORD:

In Zechariah, the title becomes a proper name: **The BRANCH**. Here, He is revealed not just as a descendant, but as the Master Builder who will construct the true temple of the Lord—His church and the future kingdom. The prophecy emphasizes His humanity ("Behold the man") while assigning Him a divine task that no mere man could accomplish. He is the Servant-King who combines the offices of priest and ruler, growing up to bear the glory and sit upon the throne.

Bread from Heaven

John 6:32-33. Then Jesus said unto them, *Verily, verily, I say unto you, Moses gave you not that bread from heaven; but my Father giveth you the true bread from heaven. For the bread of God is he which cometh down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world.*

In this passage, the Lord Jesus draws a sharp contrast between the physical manna given in the wilderness and Himself as the true spiritual provision. While Moses served as a steward to provide temporary food for the Israelites, the Father gives the *True Bread from Heaven* to offer eternal life to the world. This title identifies Christ as the ultimate fulfillment of God's daily provision, essential for the survival of the soul rather than the body. Just as the physical manna sustained life for a day, this spiritual bread provides a life that never ends.

The Bread of God

John 6:33. For the bread of God is he which cometh down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world.

This title emphasizes the divine origin and the universal scope of Christ's mission. He is not merely a prophet or a teacher, but *The Bread of God* which comes down from heaven to give life to the whole world. By calling Himself this, Jesus declares that He is the very substance and sustenance provided by the Father to satisfy the spiritual hunger of mankind. It connects intimately to the title **The Living Bread**, reinforcing that He is the active, living source of vitality for every believer.

The Bread of Life

John 6:35. And Jesus said unto them, I am the bread of life: he that cometh to me shall never hunger; and he that believeth on me shall never thirst.

Here, the Lord moves from the general provision to a personal invitation, declaring that He is the satisfaction for the deepest needs of the human heart. He promises that he that cometh to Him shall never hunger, and he that believeth on Him shall never thirst. This title serves as a foundational promise of the Gospel: that in Christ alone, the restless searching of the soul finds its permanent rest and nourishment. It stands as the answer to the spiritual famine of the world, offering a sustenance that the world can neither give nor take away.

The Breaker

Micah 2:13. The breaker is come up before them: they have broken up, and have passed through the gate, and are gone out by it: and their king shall pass before them, and the LORD on the head of them.

This title presents the Lord as the One who forcefully breaks through obstacles to lead His people to freedom. Just as a shepherd might break down a barrier to lead his flock into open pastures, *Christ breaks the heavy bonds of sin and death* that hold His people captive. He goes before them as their King, clearing the path so they may pass through the gate of salvation safely. This connects deeply to His title as **The Door**, showing that He not only provides the entrance but also removes the hindrances that stand in the way.

The Bridegroom

Matthew 9:15. And Jesus said unto them, *Can the children of the bridechamber mourn, as long as the bridegroom is with them? but the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken from them, and then shall they fast.*

Mark 2:19. And Jesus said unto them, *Can the children of the bridechamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them? as long as they have the bridegroom with them, they cannot fast.*

Mark 2:20. *But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast in those days.*

Luke 5:34. And he said unto them, *Can ye make the children of the bridechamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them?*

Luke 5:35. *But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast in those days.*

John 3:29. He that hath the bride is the bridegroom: but the friend of the bridegroom, which standeth and heareth him, rejoiceth greatly because of the bridegroom's voice: this my joy therefore is fulfilled.

Jesus identifies Himself as the Bridegroom to highlight the intimate and covenantal relationship He holds with His people, the church. *This title signifies a love that is sacrificial, deep, and exclusive*, illustrating that His followers are not merely servants but a beloved bride prepared for her husband. The presence of the Bridegroom brings joy and feasting, while His absence brings a time of fasting and longing for His return. It foreshadows the great *Marriage Supper of the Lamb*, where the union between Christ and His church will be celebrated eternally.

The Bright and Morning Star

Revelation 22:16. *I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and morning star.*

Appearing at the very end of the Bible, this title offers hope as the darkest part of the night gives way to the dawn. *Jesus is the first light of the new eternal day*, signaling that the long night of sin and suffering is finally over for the believer. Just as the morning star heralds the sunrise, His appearance guarantees the coming of the *Sun of Righteousness* with healing in His wings. It is a divine promise that light will ultimately triumph over darkness forever.

The Brightness of His Glory

Hebrews 1:3. Who being the brightness of *his* glory, and the express image of his person, and upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high;

This profound title describes Jesus as the visible radiance of the invisible God, much like sunlight is the radiance of the sun. *He is not merely a reflection but the actual emanation of God's glory*,

perfectly revealing the Father's nature to humanity. Through Him, we see the majesty and power of the Godhead without being consumed by it. He shines forth to illuminate the hearts of men, dispelling the darkness of ignorance and sin with the light of God.

Brother of James, and Joses, and of Juda, and Simon

Mark 6:3. Is not this the carpenter, the son of Mary, the brother of James, and Joses, and of Juda, and Simon? and are not his sisters here with us? And they were offended at him.

This title grounds the Lord of Glory in the gritty reality of an earthly family, explicitly naming His brethren to confirm the genuineness of His humanity. To the skeptics of Nazareth, identifying Him as **The Brother of James** was a dismissal, an attempt to reduce the *miraculous* to the mundane by pointing to His common relations. It reveals the *stumbling block* of the Incarnation: that the Almighty God would dwell so quietly among men that His own neighbors saw only a sibling, not the Savior. Yet, for the church, this title is a badge of honor, reminding us that He is "not ashamed to call them brethren," having shared in flesh and blood to redeem the family of Adam.

C

Captain of their Salvation

Hebrews 2:10. For it became him, for whom *are* all things, and by whom *are* all things, in bringing many sons unto glory, to make the captain of their salvation perfect through sufferings.

As the Captain, Jesus is the pioneer and commander who leads the way into glory, having secured the victory through His own suffering. ***He didn't just point the way; He fought the battle first,*** conquering death to ensure safe passage for all who follow Him. This title implies that salvation is a warfare where Christ stands at the front of the ranks as our leader and protector. Believers can march forward with confidence, knowing their Captain has already defeated the enemy and secured the objective.

Captain of the Host of the LORD

Joshua 5:14. And he said, Nay; but *as* captain of the host of the LORD am I now come. And Joshua fell on his face to the earth, and did worship, and said unto him, What saith my lord unto his servant?

This pre-incarnate appearance of Christ to Joshua reveals Him as the supreme Commander of heaven's armies. ***He stands with a drawn sword, ready to fight for His people*** and enforce God's will upon the earth. It reminds us that the battles we face are not merely physical but spiritual, and the Lord Himself commands the legions of angels. Before Joshua could lead Israel to victory, he had to submit to the authority of this divine Captain.

The Carpenter

Mark 6:3. Is not this the carpenter, the son of Mary, the brother of James, and Joses, and of Juda, and Simon? and are not his sisters here with us? And they were offended at him.

This humble title reminds us that the Creator of the universe stooped down to work with His hands in the form of a servant. ***It highlights the dignity of honest labor*** and the reality of His humanity, showing He understands the daily toil of life. While He built earthly structures during His youth, He is now building a spiritual temple made of living stones. This sharp contrast between His role as the ***Architect of Creation*** and a village carpenter displays His immense humility.

The Carpenter's Son

Matthew 13:55. Is not this the carpenter's son? is not his mother called Mary? and his brethren, James, and Joses, and Simon, and Judas?

Often used by those who doubted Him, this title was meant to lower Him to a mere man, ignoring His divine origin. ***However, it serves to fulfill prophecy*** and demonstrates that God chose the weak and common things of the world to confound the wise. It connects Him to Joseph, His legal earthly father, establishing His legal right to the throne of David while hiding His glory from those with unbelieving hearts. To the faithful, it is a reminder that God is often found in the most unassuming places.

The Chief Corner Stone

Ephesians 2:20. And are built upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner *stone*;

1 Peter 2:6. Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture, Behold, I lay in Sion a chief corner stone, elect, precious: and he that believeth on him shall not be confounded.

The **Chief Corner Stone** is the singular rock upon which the entire spiritual temple of God rests. In ancient architecture, this stone was crucial because it set the *perfect alignment* for every other stone in the building, ensuring the walls stood straight and true. The Apostle Paul reveals that while the apostles and prophets laid the foundation, **Jesus Christ himself** is the point of origin and stability for the whole structure. Without Him, the church has no structural integrity and would crumble under the weight of false doctrine. This title connects intimately with **The Head of the Corner**, showing that the very stone rejected by religious builders was chosen by God as **elect and precious**.

The Chief Shepherd

1 Peter 5:4 And when the chief Shepherd shall appear, ye shall receive a crown of glory that fadeth not away.

As **The Chief Shepherd**, Jesus holds the ultimate authority over the flock of God, guiding both the sheep and the under-shepherds who care for them. While elders and pastors are called to feed

the flock, they must remember that they are merely stewards accountable to the *true owner* of the sheep. When He appears, He will bring a reward of glory that never fades, distinguishing His eternal care from the temporary work of men. This title serves as a sober warning to any man who would act as a "lord" over God's heritage, reminding them that the **True Shepherd** is watching. It is closely related to His titles **The Good Shepherd** and **Great Shepherd of the sheep**, emphasizing His role as the supreme overseer of our souls.

The Chiefest among ten thousand

Song of Solomon 5:10. My beloved *is* white and ruddy, the chiefest among ten thousand.

This poetic title describes the **matchless beauty** and superiority of the Bridegroom compared to all others. To say He is **The Chiefest among ten thousand** means that in a vast multitude of dignitaries, angels, or powers, Christ stands out as the supreme standard of excellence and glory. He is the *standard-bearer*, the one who captures the heart of the believer completely, making all other loves seem pale by comparison. This speaks to His preeminence in all things, marking Him as the distinct and unrivaled object of the church's affection.

Child

Isaiah 9:6. For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

The prophecy of the **Child** born unto us establishes the genuine humanity of the Messiah, proving He would enter history through the humble door of birth. Yet, this same infant is identified in the same breath as **The Mighty God** and **The Everlasting Father**, bridging the infinite gap between frail humanity and omnipotent divinity. It signifies that the Creator did not merely appear as a phantom but took on the nature of the seed of Abraham to redeem us. This title is the fulfillment of the sign given to Isaiah regarding **Immanuel**, confirming that God is indeed with us in human form.

The Child Jesus

Luke 2:27. And he came by the Spirit into the temple: and when the parents brought in the child Jesus, to do for him after the custom of the law,

Luke 2:43. And when they had fulfilled the days, as they returned, the child Jesus tarried behind in Jerusalem; and Joseph and his mother knew not *of it*.

As **The Child Jesus**, we see the Savior growing in wisdom and stature, submitting to the law and earthly parents to fulfill all righteousness. This title highlights the mystery of the Incarnation, where the Ancient of Days became a *young boy* subject to the developmental stages of human life. His lingering in Jerusalem to be about His Father's business demonstrates that even in His youth,

He possessed a divine consciousness of His mission. It connects to the title **Holy Child Jesus**, emphasizing His sinless perfection even from His earliest years.

Chosen of God

1 Peter 2:4. To whom coming, *as unto* a living stone, disallowed indeed of men, but chosen of God, *and* precious,

This title establishes the supreme authority of the Father's selection over the rejection of mankind. While the religious builders and the world "disallowed" the Savior, viewing Him as unfit for their building, God had already marked Him out before the foundation of the world as the **Elect** and **Precious** cornerstone. The value of the Son is not determined by human consensus or popularity, but by the eternal decree of the Almighty. To be **Chosen of God** is to possess the only validation that matters in eternity, rendering the opinions of men utterly void.

Christ

Matthew 1:16. And Jacob begat Joseph the husband of Mary, of whom was born Jesus, **who is called Christ**.

Luke 9:20. He said unto them, **But whom say ye that I am? Peter answering said, The Christ of God.**

This singular title, found in over 500 references in the New Testament, is the Greek equivalent of the Hebrew **Messiah**, meaning the "Anointed One". It is not merely a surname, but the designation of His threefold office as **Prophet**, **Priest**, and **King**. When the scriptures identify Jesus as the **Christ**, they are declaring that He is the one filled with the Spirit of the Lord without measure to accomplish the redemption of His people. He is the fulfillment of every shadow and type in the Old Testament, the substance of the hope of Israel.

The Christ Messiah

Matthew 16:20. Then charged he his disciples that they should tell no man that he was Jesus the Christ.

Mark 14:61. But he held his peace, and answered nothing. Again the high priest asked him, and said unto him, Art thou the Christ, the Son of the Blessed?

This title bridges the language of the Old and New Testaments, confirming that **Jesus** is the specific individual promised to the patriarchs. The interrogation by the high priest reveals that the religious leaders understood exactly what this claim meant: to be **The Christ** was to claim absolute deity and equality with God. By accepting this title, Jesus testified that He was the "Anointed One" of Daniel's prophecy who would be "cut off, but not for himself". It serves as a legal testimony that the **Man Christ Jesus** is the rightful heir to David's throne.

Christ a King

Luke 23:2. And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this *fellow* perverting the nation, and forbidding to give tribute to Caesar, saying that he himself is Christ a King.

Even in the mouths of His accusers, the truth of His majesty could not be suppressed. The charge brought against Him was that He claimed to be **Christ a King**, a direct challenge to the temporal authority of Caesar and the god of this world. While they meant it as an accusation of sedition, the title stands as an eternal fact; He is the **King of kings**, and His kingdom is not of this world. This title reminds us that His anointing is not just for priestly service, but for **sovereign rule** over the nations.

Christ Jesus

Acts 19:4. Then said Paul, John verily baptized with the baptism of repentance, saying unto the people, that they should believe on him which should come after him, that is, on Christ Jesus.

Romans 3:24. Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus:

Romans 8:1. *There is* therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.

1 Corinthians 1:2. Unto the church of God which is at Corinth, to them that are sanctified in Christ Jesus, called *to be* saints, with all that in every place call upon the name of Jesus Christ our Lord, both theirs and ours:

1 Corinthians 1:30. But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption:

Hebrews 3:1. Wherefore, holy brethren, partakers of the heavenly calling, consider the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Christ Jesus;

1 Peter 5:10. But the God of all grace, who hath called us unto his eternal glory by Christ Jesus, after that ye have suffered a while, make you perfect, stablish, strengthen, settle *you*.

1 Peter 5:14. Greet ye one another with a kiss of charity. Peace *be* with you all that are in Christ Jesus. Amen.

The apostle Paul frequently uses this order, placing the title **Christ** before the human name **Jesus**, to emphasize His exalted office and deity. It signifies that the Anointed One has come in the flesh; the office has found its occupant. Salvation is found only "in" **Christ Jesus**, meaning that the believer is placed legally into His person and credited with His righteousness. To be "in **Christ Jesus**" is to be removed from the lineage of Adam and secured in the **Beloved**.

Christ Jesus our Lord

1 Timothy 1:12. And I thank Christ Jesus our Lord, who hath enabled me, for that he counted me faithful, putting me into the ministry;

Romans 8:39. Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord.

This expanded title demands the submission of the believer to the absolute authority of the Savior. It is not enough to recognize Him as the Savior or the Anointed One; one must bow to Him as **Lord**. This title signifies ownership and mastery, acknowledging that we have been "bought with a price" and are no longer our own. It is the full confession of the Christian faith: that the Man (**Jesus**), who is the Anointed of God (**Christ**), is the supreme Master (**Lord**) of our lives.

The Christ of God

Luke 9:20. He said unto them, **But whom say ye that I am?** Peter answering said, The Christ of God.

This specific phrasing emphasizes that the **Messiah** belongs to and originates from the Father. He is not a Christ of man's making or the world's choosing, but **The Christ of God**. It mirrors the title **Lamb of God**, signifying that God Himself has provided the sacrifice and the King. It serves as a reminder that the plan of salvation was drafted in the councils of eternity by the Godhead, and Jesus is the Apostle sent forth to execute the Father's will.

Christ our Passover

1 Corinthians 5:7. Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even Christ our passover is sacrificed for us:

This profound title connects the Savior directly to the deliverance of Israel from Egypt. Just as the blood of the physical lamb protected the Israelites from the destroyer, the blood of **Christ our Passover** shelters the believer from the wrath of God. It signifies that the types and shadows of the Law are fulfilled and abolished in Him; we no longer kill a lamb annually, for the **Lamb of God** was slain once for all. Because He has been sacrificed, we are commanded to keep the feast in sincerity and truth, free from the leaven of malice and wickedness.

Christ, The chosen of God

Luke 23:35. And the people stood beholding. And the rulers also with them derided *him*, saying, He saved others; let him save himself, if he be Christ, the chosen of God.

It is a striking irony that the rulers mocked Him with the very title that sealed their doom and His glory. While they ridiculed His apparent helplessness on the cross, they unwittingly testified that He was indeed **Christ, The chosen of God**. They did not understand that it was precisely *because* He was the **Chosen of God** that He could not save Himself; He was chosen specifically for that

hour of suffering. This title reminds us that God's way of victory often looks like defeat to the eyes of the world.

Christ The Lord

Luke 2:11. For unto you is born this day in the city of David a Saviour, which is Christ the Lord.

Announced by the angel to the shepherds, this title declares that the babe in the manger was fully God from the moment of His birth. He did not grow into divinity; He was born **Christ The Lord**. This proclamation destroys the heresy that Jesus was merely a good man or a prophet who later received the Spirit. From His first breath, He was the **Saviour**, the Anointed One, and the Sovereign **Lord** of the universe, rightfully demanding the worship of both angels and men.

Christ The power of God, and The wisdom of God

1 Corinthians 1:24. But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God, and the wisdom of God.

To the perishing world, the cross is foolishness, but to the saved, Jesus is the very personification of God's omnipotence and omniscience. He is **Christ the power of God** because only He could break the chains of sin and death that held humanity captive. He is **The wisdom of God** because the plan of redemption—satisfying both justice and mercy at the cross—is a masterpiece of divine intellect that confounds the wise of this world. In Him, all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge are hid.

The Christ, The Son of The Blessed

Mark 14:61. But he held his peace, and answered nothing. Again the high priest asked him, and said unto him, Art thou the Christ, the Son of the Blessed?

"The Blessed" is a reverent Jewish title for God the Father, used here by the high priest to avoid speaking the Holy Name. By accepting this title, Jesus confirmed He shares the very nature and essence of the Father. He is not a created son like the angels, nor an adopted son like the believers, but **The Son of The Blessed** by eternal generation. This confession was the ground of His condemnation by the Sanhedrin, proving that He died specifically for claiming equality with God.

Commander to The people

Isaiah 55:4. Behold, I have given him *for* a witness to the people, a leader and commander to the people.

This title establishes the absolute **military and spiritual authority** of Jesus Christ over His subjects. He is not merely a teacher suggesting a path, but a *Commander* issuing orders that must be obeyed for victory against the enemy. Just as a soldier submits to his captain, the believer must

submit to the **Lord's commands** to navigate the spiritual warfare of this life. This title connects closely with Him being called a *Leader* and the *Captain of their Salvation*.

The Consolation of Israel

Luke 2:25. And, behold, there was a man in Jerusalem, whose name *was* Simeon; and the same man *was* just and devout, waiting for the consolation of Israel: and the Holy Ghost was upon him.

For centuries, the faithful remnant of Israel waited in hope for the *Messiah* who would bring comfort to a nation weary of captivity and silence. This title reveals Jesus as the **fulfillment of that longing**, bringing the peace and restoration promised by the prophets. He is the *Divine Comforter* who heals the brokenhearted and binds up the wounds of His people. In Him, the sorrow of the past is swallowed up by the **joy of His presence**.

Corner Stone

Isaiah 28:16. Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner *stone*, a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste.

Ephesians 2:20. And are built upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner *stone*;

In ancient architecture, the *corner stone* was the most critical rock, setting the angles and stability for the entire building. Jesus Christ is this **sure foundation** upon which the church is built; without Him, the structure would collapse under the weight of the world. He is the standard by which every other stone—every believer—is measured and aligned. This title parallels His identity as the *Foundation* and the *Rock* of our salvation. Counselor

Isaiah 9:6. For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

As the supreme **source of wisdom**, Jesus Christ stands as the *Counselor* who guides His people through the complexities of a fallen world. He does not offer the fleeting advice of men but provides **eternal truth** that pierces the darkness of confusion. His counsel is perfect, knowing the end from the beginning, and He directs the paths of righteousness for His name's sake. This title links Him to the *Wisdom of God* and the *Word of God*.

Covenant of The people

Isaiah 42:6. I the LORD have called thee in righteousness, and will hold thine hand, and will keep thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people, for a light of the Gentiles;

Jesus is not merely the mediator of an agreement; He is the very substance of the **Covenant** itself given by the Father to the people. In His own blood, the terms of peace between God and man

were satisfied and sealed forever. To have Christ is to have the *promise*, the law, and the fulfillment all in one Person. He is the living bond that unites the **Creator of Israel** with His creation.

The Creator of Israel

Isaiah 43:15. *I am* the LORD, your Holy One, the creator of Israel, your King.

This title declares the **Deity of Christ**, identifying Him as the very One who formed the nation of Israel for His glory. He is not a created being but the *Author of life* who calls things into existence by the word of His power. As their Creator, He holds the sovereign right to rule, redeem, and judge His people. It affirms that the **Holy One of Israel** and the *Savior* are one and the same.

D

The Dayspring from on High

Luke 1:78. Through the tender mercy of our God; whereby the dayspring from on high hath visited us,

Just as the dawn breaks the long night, Jesus Christ visited humanity as the *Dayspring*, signaling the end of spiritual darkness. His coming brought the **light of life** to those who sat in the shadow of death, guiding their feet into the way of peace. He is the sunrise of God's mercy, bringing hope to a world lost in the blackness of sin. This title beautifully complements His description as the *Sun of Righteousness* and the *Light of the World*.

The Day Star

2 Peter 1:19. We have also a more sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the day dawn, and the day star arise in your hearts:

The *Day Star* represents the sure witness of prophecy rising in the hearts of believers as they attend to the Scriptures. It serves as the **internal confirmation** of the truth, heralding the full light of the coming day when we shall see Him as He is. Until that moment, the Word of God acts as a light in a dark place, with Christ Himself being the *Bright and Morning Star*. This title emphasizes the **certainty of our hope** in the darkness of this age.

The Deliverer

Romans 11:26. And so all Israel shall be saved: as it is written, There shall come out of Sion the Deliverer, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob:

This title portrays Jesus as the mighty **Warrior-King** who intervenes to rescue His people from the grip of sin and destruction. He came out of Zion not merely to teach, but to turn away ungodliness and break the chains of spiritual bondage. As the *Deliverer*, He possesses the power

to liberate captives that no human strength could ever free. He is our *Refuge* and our *Horn of Salvation*.

The Desire of All Nations

Haggai 2:7. And I will shake all nations, and the desire of all nations shall come: and I will fill this house with glory, saith the LORD of hosts.

Though the nations often rage against God, the deep, unspoken longing of every human heart can only be satisfied by the *Messiah*. He is the **true treasure** that fills the temple of God with glory, far surpassing gold or silver. While the world seeks peace and prosperity in vain, Christ remains the only One who can truly satisfy the soul's hunger. He is the *Hope of Glory* and the **Prince of Peace** the world unknowingly seeks.

The Door

John 10:9. I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.

The Lord Jesus Christ declares Himself the **singular point of entry** into the Kingdom of God, effectively shutting out all other religious systems or methods of salvation. He does not merely hold the key to heaven; **He is the Door itself**, and it is *by Him* alone that any man can enter in and be saved. This title emphasizes the exclusivity of the Gospel, reminding us that there are not many ways to the Father, but only one *living entrance* that provides both safety and provision. Just as there was only one door into Noah's Ark, there is only one door of escape from the judgment of the world, and that is Christ.

The Door of The Sheep

John 10:7. Then said Jesus unto them again, *Verily, verily, I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep.*

While the previous title focuses on entry for salvation, this title emphasizes His role as the **Protector and Guardian** of His people. In the ancient sheepfolds, the shepherd would literally lie across the opening, becoming the physical barrier between the vulnerable flock and the wolves outside. By calling Himself the *Door of the sheep*, Jesus assures us that no enemy can touch His flock without first crossing over Him. This connects deeply with His title as **The Good Shepherd**, illustrating that He is both the *leader* who guides us and the *shield* that secures us from the thief and the robber.

E

Elect

Isaiah 42:1. Behold my servant, whom I uphold; mine elect, *in whom* my soul delighteth; I have put my spirit upon him: he shall bring forth judgment to the Gentiles.

This title reveals Jesus Christ as the **Chosen One** of the Father, the perfect Servant in whom God's soul delights. While the world often rejects Him, He is the *Elect* of God, set apart before the foundation of the world to accomplish the great work of redemption. This stands as a powerful comfort to believers, for if we are "in Christ," we share in His standing as the *chosen* of God, accepted not for our own merit but because we are hidden in the One whom the Father loves. He is the **Chief Corner Stone**, "elect, precious," upon whom the entire church is built, ensuring that God's plan cannot fail because it rests on His chosen Son.

Emmanuel

Matthew 1:23. Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, God with us.

This profound title, interpreted as "**God with us**," captures the miracle of the Incarnation where the Creator stepped into His own creation. It signifies that God is no longer a distant deity dwelling in thick darkness, but He has drawn near to tabernacle among men in the person of Jesus Christ. This fulfills the ancient prophecy of Isaiah, proving that the child born of the virgin was not merely a prophet, but the **Mighty God** taking on human flesh to redeem us. Through this title, we have the assurance that we are never forsaken, for the very nature of our Savior is to be *with us* in our trials and our triumphs.

The End

Revelation 21:6. And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.

Revelation 22:13. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.

Jesus Christ is the **finality of all things**, the destination to which all history and prophecy converges. He is not only the *Beginning* of the creation of God, but He is also the *End*, signifying that the purpose of all existence is wrapped up in His glory. When the ages of time are completed, we will not find a void; we will find Him, for He is the **Alpha and Omega**, the first and the last. This title assures the believer that the chaos of this world has a definitive conclusion, and that conclusion is the triumphant and eternal reign of the King of Kings.

The Ending

Revelation 1:8. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty.

This title serves as the definitive seal upon history, declaring that Jesus Christ is the **final authority** and the **ultimate conclusion** of all creation. Just as He is the *Beginning* who spoke the worlds into

existence, He is **The Ending** who will bring all things to their proper judgment and completion. This title is inextricably linked to His identity as the *Alpha and Omega*, signifying that time itself is bounded by His sovereign power. Nothing exists outside of His control, and every narrative of human history finds its final resolution in Him alone.

Ensign of The People

Isaiah 11:10. And in that day there shall be a root of Jesse, which shall stand for an ensign of the people; to it shall the Gentiles seek: and his rest shall be glorious.

An ensign is a **military standard** or a **royal banner** lifted high to rally troops and signal a gathering point for the nation. Christ is this glorious standard, raised up for all the world to see, drawing not only the dispersed of Israel but serving as the beacon to which the *Gentiles* flock for salvation. This title connects deeply with *Jehovah-Nissi* (The Lord Our Banner), identifying Jesus as the visible, rallying victory of God. He is the central point of unity for the church, standing as the signal of hope and the promise of a **glorious rest** for all who gather to Him.

The Eternal Life

1 John 5:20. And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, *even* in his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life.

Jesus Christ does not merely possess immortality; He is the very **substance and source** of *The Eternal Life* itself. This title stands as a powerful testimony to His Deity, equating Him directly with the *True God* who has the power to quicken the dead. To possess the Son is to possess life, for apart from Him, there is only death and separation from the Father. This connects to His declaration in John 14:6, where He calls Himself *The Life*, proving that eternal existence is not a reward found in a place, but a relationship found in a **Person**.

The Everlasting Father

Isaiah 9:6. For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

This profound title reveals the **complex unity** of the Godhead, identifying the Son given to us as the possessor of the attributes of the *Everlasting Father*. It signifies that Jesus Christ is the **Father of Eternity**, the architect of the ages, and the benevolent provider for His people forever. While He is distinct in His role as the Son who was given, He is one in essence and nature with the Father, holding the power of *The Mighty God*. This title assures the believer that the child born in Bethlehem carries the **weight of eternity** on His shoulders and the heart of a father toward His children.

Everlasting Light

Isaiah 60:20. Thy sun shall no more go down; neither shall thy moon withdraw itself: for the LORD shall be thine everlasting light, and the days of thy mourning shall be ended.

In the coming Kingdom, the need for the sun and moon will vanish because the glory of Jesus Christ will serve as the **Everlasting Light** for His people. This title points to the *New Jerusalem*, where the brilliance of His presence banishes all spiritual and physical darkness forever. It promises an end to the "days of mourning," as His light brings not just visibility, but **eternal joy** and comfort. This connects beautifully to His title *The Light of the World*, showing that the illumination He offers now by faith will one day be the visible reality of the entire universe.

The Express Image of His Person

Hebrews 1:3. Who being the brightness of *his* glory, and the express image of his person, and upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high;

This title reveals the profound mystery of the Godhead, showing us that Jesus Christ is the exact visual and substantial representation of the invisible Father. Just as a stamp leaves a perfect impression in wax, the Son is the **express image** of God's very person, proving that to see the Son is to truly see the Father (John 14:9). This goes beyond a mere reflection; it speaks of *shared nature and substance*, confirming that Christ is fully God manifest in the flesh. This title connects directly to **The Image of the Invisible God** and **Image of God**, reinforcing that Christ is the only way the infinite God makes Himself known to finite men.

F

Father

Isaiah 9:6. For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

While the doctrine of the Godhead distinguishes between the Father and the Son, this prophetic title identifies Jesus Christ as the **Everlasting Father**, or the "Father of Eternity." It emphasizes that He is the origin and source of all life, the Creator who fathered time and existence itself. This does not confuse the *persons* of the Godhead but highlights the *unity of their nature*; as Jesus stated, "I and my Father are one" (John 10:30). He is the provider and protector of His people, bearing the weight of the government upon His shoulder like a father bears the care of his family.

Faithful and True

Revelation 19:11. And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him *was* called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war.

In a world of broken promises and corrupt leaders, Jesus Christ rides forth as the only King who is wholly **Faithful and True**. This title signifies that He is the keeper of every covenant and the executor of absolute justice, for He cannot lie nor fail in His word. It marks the transition from His role as the suffering Lamb to the conquering King who judges the nations in *righteousness* and makes war against iniquity. This title is closely linked to **The Faithful Witness**, reminding us that His testimony is as reliable in judgment as it was in salvation.

The Faithful Witness

Revelation 1:5. And from Jesus Christ, *who is* the faithful witness, *and* the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood,

Jesus Christ stands as the ultimate **Faithful Witness**, testifying the truth of God to mankind even unto death. He perfectly revealed the Father's will and finished the work of redemption, never compromising the truth for fear of men or devils. This title assures the believer that everything Christ spoke regarding salvation, judgment, and eternity is the unshakeable truth, sealed by His resurrection as the *first begotten of the dead*. It stands in harmony with His title **The Truth**, declaring that He is the standard by which all other witnesses are measured.

The Faithful and True Witness

Revelation 3:14. And unto the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write; These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the beginning of the creation of God;

Addressing the lukewarm church of Laodicea, Jesus combines these attributes to present Himself as the **Faithful and True Witness**. He confronts their self-deception with the raw reality of their spiritual poverty, proving that He will not flatter us but will tell us exactly who we are. As the *Amen* (the "So be it"), He is the final authority on all matters of doctrine and the state of the church. This title serves as a solemn warning that Christ sees past our outward riches and judges the hidden reality of the heart with perfect accuracy.

Finisher of our faith

Hebrews 12:2. Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of *our* faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

This title serves as the perfect companion to **The Author of Eternal Salvation**, confirming that Jesus Christ does not merely begin the work of redemption in a believer, but He also brings it to absolute completion. While the law could never make the comer thereunto perfect, the *finished work of Christ* on the cross secured a salvation that is complete and eternal. We do not look to ourselves to finish what He started; rather, we look unto Him who has already *endured the cross* and is now seated, signifying that the work is done. As the **Finisher**, He ensures that our faith rests not on our shifting performance, but on His unchangeable perfection and power.

The First and the Last

Isaiah 41:4. Who hath wrought and done *it*, calling the generations from the beginning? I the LORD, the first, and with the last; I *am* he.

Isaiah 44:6. Thus saith the LORD the King of Israel, and his redeemer the LORD of hosts; I *am* the first, and I *am* the last; and beside me *there is* no God.

Isaiah 48:12. Hearken unto me, O Jacob and Israel, my called; I *am* he; I *am* the first, I also *am* the last.

Revelation 1:17. And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. And he laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, **Fear not; I am the first and the last:**

Revelation 2:8. **And unto the angel of the church in Smyrna write; These things saith the first and the last, which was dead, and is alive;**

Revelation 22:13. **I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.**

This profound title creates an undeniable link between the **Jehovah** of the Old Testament and **Jesus** of the New Testament, as both claim to be *The First and the Last*. By declaring this, Jesus identifies Himself as the eternal God who exists before all history begins and remains after all history ends. It connects directly to the titles **Alpha and Omega** and **The Beginning and the End**, encompassing all time and creation within His sovereign grasp. When He tells John to "Fear not," He bases our comfort on His eternal nature; because He is *the Last*, He has the final word over death, hell, and the grave.

The Firstbegotten

Hebrews 1:6. And again, when he bringeth in the firstbegotten into the world, he saith, And let all the angels of God worship him.

The title **Firstbegotten** signifies Christ's supremacy and unique relationship with the Father, distinguishing Him from all created beings. The command for *all the angels of God* to worship Him proves His deity, for God's law strictly forbids the worship of any creature or angel. This title harmonizes with **The Only Begotten Son**, emphasizing that while believers are sons by adoption, Christ is the Son by inheritance and nature. He stands as the preeminent heir of all things, the one whom the Father has exalted *far above all principality and power*.

The First Begotten of The Dead

Revelation 1:5. And from Jesus Christ, *who is* the faithful witness, *and* the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood,

While others like Lazarus were raised from the dead only to die again, Jesus Christ is the **First Begotten of the Dead** because He rose to *eternal life*, never to see corruption. His resurrection broke the seal of the grave, making Him the "firstfruits" of the harvest that will include all who believe in Him. This title assures us that our resurrection is guaranteed because He has already paved the way as the *Captain of our Salvation*. It stands as the foundation of our hope, proving that He has conquered the final enemy and holds the keys of hell and of death.

Firstborn

Psalm 89:27. Also I will make him *my* firstborn, higher than the kings of the earth.

In this prophetic Psalm, God the Father declares the Messiah to be His **Firstborn**, a position of supreme authority and inheritance. This does not imply that He was created, but rather that He holds the rank of *preeminence* over all other rulers and powers. As the one made *higher than the kings of the earth*, He is the rightful King of kings and Lord of lords. This fulfills the Davidic covenant, establishing His throne as the one that shall endure for ever, ruling with absolute sovereignty.

The Firstborn of every creature

Colossians 1:15. Who is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of every creature:

This title is often misunderstood, but in the context of scripture, it declares Christ's *sovereignty over all creation*, not that He was the first thing created. Just as the "firstborn" in a family held the rights of authority and inheritance, Christ is the heir and ruler *over every creature* because He is the Creator of them all. He is the **Image of the Invisible God**, the visible manifestation of the Father, possessing all the attributes of deity. He existed *before all things*, and by Him all things consist, placing Him strictly outside the category of created beings.

Forerunner

Hebrews 6:20. Whither the forerunner is for us entered, *even* Jesus, made an high priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec.

A forerunner is one who runs ahead to reach a destination before the others, securing the path and announcing their arrival. In the Old Testament, the High Priest entered the Holy of Holies alone once a year, but Jesus entered heaven itself to remain there as our permanent anchor. **He did not enter for Himself alone, but for us, guaranteeing that where He is, we shall be also.** This title connects directly to His role as the **High Priest** and **Captain of their Salvation**, proving that the way to the Father is now open and secured by His presence.

Foundation

Isaiah 28:16. Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner *stone*, a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste.

Every lasting structure requires a base that cannot be moved, and God laid Jesus Christ as the only stable ground for His church. This title emphasizes that our faith does not rest on shifting sand or human philosophies, but on the unchangeable reality of Christ's finished work. **He is also called the *Sure Foundation* and *Chief Corner Stone*, ensuring that the spiritual temple of God is perfectly aligned and unshakable.** To build one's life on anything else is to build on a foundation that will inevitably crumble during the storms of judgment.

Fountain

Zechariah 13:1. In that day there shall be a fountain opened to the house of David and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem for sin and for uncleanness.

Sin and uncleanness are spiritual stains that no human effort or religious ritual can wash away. This prophecy points to the cross, where the blood of Christ provided a continuous, inexhaustible supply of cleansing power for all who believe. **Connected to the title *The Water of Life*, this fountain is not a stagnant pool but a flowing spring that actively removes the guilt of the sinner.** It remains "opened" today, inviting anyone who is weary and heavy-laden to wash and be made white as snow.

Friend of publicans and sinners

Matthew 11:19. The Son of man came eating and drinking, and they say, Behold a man gluttonous, and a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners. But wisdom is justified of her children.

While the religious elites of His day separated themselves to maintain a facade of holiness, Jesus purposely sought out the outcasts and the despised. This title was intended as an insult by the Pharisees, yet it became one of His most beautiful designations, revealing His heart for the lost. **He is the *Friend* who sticks closer than a brother, demonstrating God's love not by condoning sin, but by reaching down to save us from it.** It reminds us that no one is too far gone or too rejected by society to be embraced by the King of Kings.

G

The Gift of God

John 4:10. Jesus answered and said unto her, *If thou knewest the gift of God, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would have given thee living water.*

Salvation cannot be earned, purchased, or achieved through merit; it must be received as a gift. Jesus identified Himself as this gift, freely offered by the Father to a world that could never afford to pay the price of redemption. **This connects to the *Unspeakable Gift* mentioned by Paul, highlighting that the value of the gift is infinite and comprehended only by faith.** To refuse the gift is to insult the Giver, but to receive it is to inherit eternal life.

The Glory of the LORD

Isaiah 40:5. And the glory of the LORD shall be revealed, and all flesh shall see *it* together: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken *it*.

2 Corinthians 3:18. But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are changed into the same image from glory to glory, *even* as by the Spirit of the Lord.

In the Old Testament, the glory of the Lord appeared as a cloud or a consuming fire, often too terrible for man to approach. In Jesus Christ, that glory was revealed in a person, full of grace and truth, allowing us to behold the character of God without being destroyed. **He is the *Brightness of His Glory* and the *Express Image of His Person*, making the invisible God visible to mankind.** When we look at Jesus, we are seeing the full weight, majesty, and brilliance of Jehovah God revealed in the flesh.

The Glory of Thy people Israel

Luke 2:32. A light to lighten the Gentiles, and the glory of thy people Israel.

This title appears in the prophetic praise of Simeon as he held the infant Jesus in the temple. While the Saviour is a ***light to lighten the Gentiles***, He is identified specifically as the ***glory of Thy people Israel***, signifying that the Messiah is the culmination of all God's promises to the Jewish nation. This connects directly to the Old Testament concept of the Shekinah glory, the visible presence of God that once filled the Tabernacle, now returning in the person of Jesus Christ. It reminds us that while salvation has extended to the whole world, the ***root and heritage*** of the faith remain deeply anchored in God's covenant with Israel.

God

Isaiah 9:6. For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

John 1:1. In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

Isaiah 44:6. Thus saith the LORD the King of Israel, and his redeemer the LORD of hosts; I *am* the first, and I *am* the last; and beside me *there is* no God.

This is the most absolute and foundational title of Jesus Christ, declaring His essential nature without qualification. The prophet Isaiah explicitly identifies the promised ***Child and Son*** as ***The Mighty God***, proving that the Messiah is not merely a representative of divinity, but Deity itself. John 1:1 confirms this eternal truth by stating that ***the Word was God***, establishing that Jesus existed before all creation and is of the very same substance as the Father. To deny this title is to deny the very ***rock upon which the church is built***, for if Jesus is not God, He cannot save.

God Almighty

Revelation 15:3. And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvellous *are* thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true *are* thy ways, thou King of saints.

In the book of Revelation, the saints who have gotten the victory over the beast sing the song of the Lamb, addressing Him as **Lord God Almighty**. This title links Jesus directly to the Old Testament title *El Shaddai*, signifying His omnipotent power and supreme authority over all creation. It serves as a terrifying warning to the rebellious kings of the earth and a **source of unshakeable comfort** to the persecuted believer. The One who died for us is the same One who wields ***all power in heaven and in earth***.

God blessed for ever

Romans 9:5. Whose *are* the fathers, and of whom as concerning the flesh Christ *came*, who is over all, God blessed for ever. Amen.

The Apostle Paul uses this powerful title to describe Christ while discussing his kinsmen according to the flesh. He acknowledges that while Christ descended from the Jewish fathers physically, He is spiritually ***over all, God blessed for ever***. This verse serves as a critical proof text against any heresy that attempts to lower Jesus to the status of a created being or a mere prophet. It establishes His ***eternal supremacy and worthiness*** of worship, regardless of His humble human lineage.

God manifest in The flesh

1 Timothy 3:16. And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory.

This title encapsulates the ***great mystery of godliness***, which is the central miracle of the Christian faith. It declares that the invisible Creator became visible by taking on a human body, allowing men to behold the glory of God without being consumed. This connects back to the title ***Emmanuel***, explaining *how* God is with us—not just in spirit, but in tangible reality. It affirms that Jesus was not a man who became a god, but ***God who became a man*** to redeem us.

God of Israel, The Saviour

Isaiah 45:15. Verily thou *art* a God that hidest thyself, O God of Israel, the Saviour.

Isaiah presents a profound truth here, addressing the ***God of Israel*** as one who hides Himself, yet acts as the Saviour. This title emphasizes that the specific Deity who made a covenant with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob is the same Person who provides salvation for the world. It refutes the modern notion that all religions worship the same god, clarifying that salvation comes strictly from

the **God of Israel**. Jesus Christ is the fulfillment of this identity, bridging the gap between the **hidden God** and the God who saves.

God of The whole earth

Isaiah 54:5. For thy Maker *is* thine husband; the LORD of hosts *is* his name; and thy Redeemer the Holy One of Israel; The God of the whole earth shall he be called.

This expansive title reveals that the Redeemer's authority is not limited to a single nation or geographic region. While He is the **Holy One of Israel**, His rightful jurisdiction extends to every corner of the globe as the **God of the whole earth**. This connects prophetically to the Millennial reign, where Jesus will rule all nations with a rod of iron. It serves as a reminder that every knee shall bow to Him, for He is the **Maker and Husband** of His people, regardless of their earthly nationality.

God our Saviour

1 Timothy 2:3. For this *is* good and acceptable in the sight of God our Saviour;

This title appears in the context of prayer and supplication, reinforcing that our salvation originates from the very nature of God Himself. By calling Jesus **God our Saviour**, the Scripture identifies the source of our rescue not as a human effort, but as a divine intervention. It parallels the Old Testament declaration that there is **no Saviour beside Me**, proving that if Jesus is the Saviour, He must be Jehovah. It anchors our hope in the fact that **Deity itself** stepped down to pay our ransom.

God with us

Matthew 1:23. Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, God with us.

This is the interpretation of the Hebrew name **Emmanuel**, fulfilling the prophecy given in Isaiah 7:14 regarding the virgin birth. It signifies the end of the separation caused by sin, as God is no longer distant or terrifyingly unapproachable, but present and accessible. This title assures the believer that they are never alone in their trials, for the Creator has entered into the **fellowship of our suffering**. It is the ultimate promise of the Incarnation: **Divinity dwelling in humanity**.

Good Master

Matthew 19:16. And, behold, one came and said unto him, Good Master, what good thing shall I do, that I may have eternal life?

When the rich young ruler addressed Jesus with this title, he was acknowledging Christ's moral perfection without fully understanding His nature. Jesus challenged him on this very phrase, asking, "Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God," thereby subtly forcing the man to a decision: either Jesus is **God**, or He is not **good**. This title highlights the **sinless**

perfection of Christ, who is the only Master truly worthy of total obedience. It serves as a test of faith, asking us if we recognize the *Deity behind the dignity* of His teaching.

The Good Shepherd

John 10:11. I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep.

The distinction of the **Good Shepherd** is found in the extent of His sacrifice, for He does not merely watch the flock but explicitly *giveth his life for the sheep*. Unlike the hireling who flees when the wolf comes, this Shepherd stands between the predator and the prey, offering His own body to secure their safety. This title establishes a relationship of profound intimacy and ownership, where the Shepherd knows His sheep by name and they recognize His voice above all others. It stands in direct connection to the **Great Shepherd of the sheep**, illustrating that the one who died to save the flock is the same one who rose to lead them.

A Good Tree

Matthew 7:18 A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither *can* a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

Jesus Christ establishes the absolute consistency of His nature, standing as **A Good Tree** that is constitutionally incapable of producing corruption. While the roots of fallen humanity are poisoned by sin, producing the bitter fruit of death, the Savior is the pure stock of righteousness whose every branch bears life and truth. This title provides a rock-solid assurance to the believer, for if the root is holy, the fruit must be holy also; therefore, we know that no evil can originate from His hand. It challenges us to examine the source of our own lives, proving that only by being grafted into Him can we escape the inevitable corruption of our Adamic nature.

Governor

Matthew 2:6. And thou Bethlehem, *in* the land of Juda, art not the least among the princes of Juda: for out of thee shall come a Governor, that shall rule my people Israel.

Isaiah 9:6-7. For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. Of the increase of *his* government and peace *there shall be* no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever. The zeal of the LORD of hosts will perform this.

Matthew 28:18. And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, *All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.*

Genesis 49:10. The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him *shall* the gathering of the people *be*.

Numbers 24:19. Out of Jacob shall come he that shall have dominion, and shall destroy him that remaineth of the city.

1 Chronicles 5:2. For Judah prevailed above his brethren, and of him *came* the chief ruler; but the birthright *was* Joseph's:)

Psalms 2:1-6. Why do the heathen rage, and the people imagine a vain thing? The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the LORD, and against his anointed, *saying*, Let us break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us. He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh: the Lord shall have them in derision. Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath, and vex them in his sore displeasure. Yet have I set my king upon my holy hill of Zion.

Ephesians 1:22. And hath put all *things* under his feet, and gave him *to be* the head over all *things* to the church,

Colossians 1:18. And he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead; that in all *things* he might have the preeminence.

Revelation 2:27. *And he shall rule them with a rod of iron; as the vessels of a potter shall they be broken to shivers: even as I received of my Father.*

Revelation 11:15. And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become *the kingdoms* of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever.

This title signifies absolute sovereign authority, declaring that the *government shall be upon his shoulder* and that His rule will have no end. While He first came in humility, the prophecies confirm that He acts as the **Governor** who will rule the nations with a *rod of iron* and dash His enemies in pieces. All power in heaven and in earth has been given unto Him, fulfilling the promise that the sceptre would never depart from Judah until Shiloh came. He is the **Head of the body**, the church, ensuring that in all things—both in the church and in the nations—He holds the preeminence.

Great Shepherd of The sheep

Hebrews 13:20. Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant,

While the title **Good Shepherd** focuses on His atoning death, this title emphasizes His victory over the grave and His eternal care. It is the **Great Shepherd** whom the God of peace *brought again from the dead* through the blood of the everlasting covenant. This resurrection power ensures that the flock is not left defenseless but is guided by a living leader who perfects them in every good work. It connects deeply with the **Chief Shepherd**, who will appear in the last days to reward the faithful under-shepherds with a crown of glory.

The Great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ

Titus 2:13. Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ;

This title serves as one of the most powerful and undeniable declarations of the full Deity of Jesus Christ in the New Testament. The believer is commanded to look for the glorious appearing of one singular Person, who is identified simultaneously as the **Great God** and our **Saviour**. It completely refutes the error that Jesus is a lesser created being, placing Him on the throne of the universe as the object of our worship and hope. It harmonizes perfectly with the title **The Mighty God**, confirming that the One who saves us is the very Creator Himself.

The Great High Priest

Hebrews 4:14. Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast *our* profession.

We do not have a priest who remains distant or untouched by our struggles, but a **Great High Priest** who has passed into the heavens to intercede for us. His greatness lies in the fact that He is **Jesus the Son of God**, yet He can sympathize with our infirmities because He was tempted in all points as we are, *yet without sin*. Unlike the priests of the Old Testament who had to offer sacrifices repeatedly, He offered Himself once and now sits at the right hand of God to secure our profession. This title assures the believer that the way to the throne of grace is open and that our Advocate is heard by the Father.

H

He that Liveth

Revelation 1:18. *I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell and of death.*

This title serves as the ultimate declaration of **victory over death**, proving that the grave could not hold the Author of Life. While religious leaders and prophets of the past have all died and remained in their tombs, Jesus Christ stands alone as the One who **"was dead"** yet is **"alive for evermore."** This reality is the cornerstone of the Christian faith, for if Christ is not risen, our faith is in vain. By holding the **"keys of hell and of death,"** He demonstrates absolute authority over the final enemy of mankind, ensuring that those who trust in Him need not fear the grave. This title connects deeply with **"The Resurrection and the Life,"** confirming that His life is the source of our eternal hope.

The Head

Ephesians 4:15. But speaking the truth in love, may grow up into him in all things, which is the head, *even* Christ:

Colossians 2:19. And not holding the Head, from which all the body by joints and bands having nourishment ministered, and knit together, increaseth with the increase of God.

Just as a physical body cannot survive without the brain to direct and sustain it, the spiritual body of believers is utterly dependent upon **"the Head."** Christ is not merely a figurehead or a symbolic leader; He is the vital source of all spiritual **"nourishment"** and growth. When a church or an individual stops **"holding the Head,"** they disconnect from the life-giving power of God and fall into the vain traditions of men. True spiritual maturity is found only when we **"grow up into him in all things,"** submitting our thoughts and actions to His divine direction. This title emphasizes that **unity** in the body is impossible unless every member is directly connected to Christ.

The Head of the Body

Colossians 1:18. And he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead; that in all *things* he might have the preeminence.

Colossians 1:24. Who now rejoice in my sufferings for you, and fill up that which is behind of the afflictions of Christ in my flesh for his body's sake, which is the church:

This title clarifies exactly what Christ rules over: He is the supreme authority of **"the body, the church."** This creates a distinct separation between the organism of true believers and the organizations of worldly institutions. As the **"firstborn from the dead,"** He has earned the right to have **"the preeminence"**—or first place—in absolutely everything. No man, pope, or council has the right to usurp the position of the Head; to do so is to steal the glory that belongs to Jesus alone. We see here that the Church is not a building, but a living body that suffers, serves, and lives for its Head.

The Head of the Church

Ephesians 5:23. For the husband is the head of the wife, even as **Christ is the head of the church:** and he is the saviour of the body.

Ephesians 1:22-23. And hath put all *things* under his feet, and gave him *to be the head over all things to the church*, Which is his body, the fulness of him that filleth all in all.

Ephesians 4:15. But speaking the truth in love, may grow up into him in all things, which is **the head, even Christ:**

Colossians 1:18. And **he is the head of the body, the church:** who is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead; that in all *things* he might have the preeminence.

Colossians 2:10. And ye are complete in him, **which is the head of all principality and power:**

Here, the relationship between Christ and His people is compared to the sacred covenant of marriage, where the husband's leadership reflects Christ's love. **"Christ is the head of the church"** not to dominate it for selfish gain, but to be the **"saviour of the body,"** protecting and

cherishing it. This passage reminds us that the Church is the "**fulness of him,**" meaning that Christ chooses to express His glory and power through His people on earth. Because He is also the "**head of all principality and power,**" the Church has nothing to fear from spiritual enemies, for our Head has already conquered them. We are "**complete in him,**" needing no external philosophy or tradition to make us whole.

The Head of the Corner

Matthew 21:42. Jesus saith unto them, *Did ye never read in the scriptures, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner: this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes?*

Acts 4:11. This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner.

1 Peter 2:7. Unto you therefore which believe *he is* precious: but unto them which be disobedient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner,

This title presents a stark contrast between human religion and divine purpose. The religious "**builders**" of the day examined Jesus and "**rejected**" Him, thinking He did not fit their design for a kingdom. Yet, God took that very "**stone**" and made Him "**the head of the corner**"—the single most important stone that holds the entire structure together. Without the Cornerstone, the whole building collapses; likewise, any faith not built squarely on Jesus Christ is destined to fall. To the believer, this Stone is "**precious,**" but to the disobedient, He becomes a rock of offense.

The Head of every man

1 Corinthians 11:3. But I would have you know, that the head of every man is Christ; and the head of the woman *is* the man; and the head of Christ *is* God.

This title establishes the divine order of authority within the creation and the family. Before a man can properly lead his family, he must submit to the reality that "**the head of every man is Christ.**" This chain of command is not about tyranny, but about flowing authority, just as "**the head of Christ is God**" the Father. It reflects the harmony within the Godhead itself. A man who refuses to submit to the Lordship of Jesus Christ cannot rightly fulfill his role as the head of the woman, for he has disconnected himself from his own Source of wisdom and power.

The Head over all things

Ephesians 1:22. And hath put all *things* under his feet, and gave him *to be* the head over all *things* to the church,

This is a title of absolute sovereignty and limitless dominion. There is not a single atom in the universe, nor a single spiritual power in the heavenly places, that is not "**under his feet.**" What is most beautiful about this title is that God gave this supreme Authority "**to the church.**" This

means that Christ exercises His rule over the universe for the benefit and protection of His people. When we understand that our Saviour is "**Head over all things**," we realize that no circumstance, government, or trial is outside of His control.

Hiding Place

Psalms 32:7. Thou *art* my hiding place; thou shalt preserve me from trouble; thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance. Selah.

Isaiah 32:2. And a man shall be as an hiding place from the wind, and a covert from the tempest; as rivers of water in a dry place, as the shadow of a great rock in a weary land.

The world is full of storms, both spiritual and physical, but the believer has a **secure retreat** in the Lord Jesus Christ. He is not merely a shield *from* the distance, but a surrounding presence that *compasses* us with **songs of deliverance**. As the prophet Isaiah revealed, this "man" shall be as a *covert from the tempest*, proving that Christ is the **shelter** for the soul in a weary land. This title connects deeply with Him being our **Refuge** and **Rock**, providing stability when the winds of judgment or trial blow. Just as He is our **Pavilion** in the time of trouble, He hides us in the secret of His presence.

Heir of all things

Hebrews 1:2. Hath in these last days spoken unto us by *his* Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds;

God the Father has appointed His Son to be the **inheritor** of the entire universe, for by Him the worlds were made. This signifies that everything that exists belongs to Christ, and as **joint-heirs** with Him, believers share in this glorious inheritance. It is not a title of passive receipt but of *sovereign ownership*, establishing Him as the **Lord of all**. This connects to His title as the **Firstborn of every creature**, having the preeminence in all things.

High Priest

Hebrews 4:14. Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast *our* profession.

Hebrews 6:20. Whither the forerunner is for us entered, *even* Jesus, made an high priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec.

Hebrews 7:26. For such an high priest became us, *who is* holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners, and made higher than the heavens;

Unlike the priests of the Old Testament who died and needed replacement, Jesus Christ is our **Great High Priest** who has passed into the heavens. He is *holy, harmless, and undefiled*, separate from sinners, yet able to be touched with the feeling of our infirmities. His priesthood is not

Levitical but after the order of **Melchisedec**, ensuring an *everlasting* intercession for His people. This title assures us that we have a representative on the **Throne of Grace** who fully understands our struggles.

High Priest for ever

Hebrews 6:20. Whither the forerunner is for us entered, *even* Jesus, made an high priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec.

This title emphasizes the **eternality** of Christ's mediation; He does not serve for a season, but *for ever*. Because He continues ever, He has an **unchangeable priesthood** and is able to save them to the *uttermost* that come unto God by Him. We do not need earthly priests or continuous sacrifices, for His one offering was sufficient for all time. It reinforces that our salvation is **secure** because our Intercessor never dies, acting as the **Surety** of a better testament.

High Priest of our profession

Hebrews 3:1. Wherefore, holy brethren, partakers of the heavenly calling, consider the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Christ Jesus;

We are called to *consider* Jesus Christ specifically as the authority over what we profess and believe. As the **Apostle** sent from God and the **Priest** representing us to God, He completely covers our relationship with the Father. Our "profession" is not just a statement of faith, but a *holding fast* to the One who anchors our soul. This links back to Him being the **Author and Finisher of our faith**, reminding us that our confession begins and ends with Him.

Him that loved us

Revelation 1:5. And from Jesus Christ, *who is* the faithful witness, *and* the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. **Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood,**

This title defines the motivation behind the Atonement: it was not merely duty, but a profound and sacrificial love that drove the Saviour to the cross. The scripture explicitly connects this love to the act of *washing us from our sins*, proving that biblical love is an action of deliverance, not just a sentiment. By shedding His own blood, He secured our *redemption* and permanently removed the stain of our iniquity, demonstrating that His love is both *cleansing* and *saving*. This title connects deeply with The Faithful Witness found in the same verse, identifying Him as the one who testified of God's love through His death.

Him which is, and which was, and which is to come

Revelation 1:4. John to the seven churches which are in Asia: Grace *be* unto you, and peace, from him which is, and which was, and which is to come; and from the seven Spirits which are before his throne;

Here, the Lord Jesus Christ is revealed as the **Eternal One**, existing outside the constraints of time and history. This title mirrors the divine authority of **The Almighty** and **Alpha and Omega**, confirming that He is the *sovereign ruler* over the past, the present, and the future judgment. It assures the believer that the same God who *created the world* and redeemed us on the cross is the same One who will return in glory to judge the earth. This designation sets Him apart from all created beings, establishing His *unchanging divinity* and His rightful place on the throne of eternity.

Him whom my soul loveth

Song of Solomon 3:1-4. By night on my bed I sought him whom my soul loveth: I sought him, but I found him not. I will rise now, and go about the city in the streets, and in the broad ways I will seek him whom my soul loveth: I sought him, but I found him not. The watchmen that go about the city found me: *to whom I said*, Saw ye him whom my soul loveth? *It was* but a little that I passed from them, but I found him whom my soul loveth: I held him, and would not let him go, until I had brought him into my mother's house, and into the chamber of her that conceived me.

This intimate title captures the **desperate pursuit** of the believer seeking communion with the Lord. It portrays the relationship between Christ and His people not as a cold legal contract, but as a deep, *spiritual bond* where the soul finds no rest until it rests in Him. The prophetic imagery here points to the church's *devotion* to the Bridegroom, echoing the New Testament truth that we love Him because He first loved us. It stands as a companion to the title **My Beloved**, emphasizing that Christ is the supreme *object of affection* for the redeemed heart.

His dear Son

Colossians 1:13. Who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath translated *us* into the kingdom of his dear Son:

Salvation is described here as a *military rescue*, where the believer is forcibly delivered from the **power of darkness** and transferred into a new Kingdom. This Kingdom belongs to **His dear Son**, emphasizing that our security is based on the Father's infinite love for Jesus Christ. Because we are *in Christ*, we share in the affection and standing that the Son holds before the Father, having been made *accepted in the beloved*. This title reminds us that our citizenship has changed; we are no longer subjects of the enemy, but *royal subjects* under the protection of the King of kings.

His Son

John 3:17. For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved.

Romans 5:10. For if, when we were enemies, we were reconciled to God by the death of his Son, much more, being reconciled, we shall be saved by his life.

The title **His Son** emphasizes the divine relationship between the Father and Jesus, highlighting the *ultimate purpose of His coming* into the world. God sent **His Son** not to bring immediate condemnation upon the world, but to provide the only way for the world to be saved through Him. This salvation is made possible because we were reconciled to God by the *death of His Son* even while we were yet enemies. Now that we are reconciled, we have the blessed assurance that we shall be saved by His life, knowing that the price has been fully paid.

His Son Jesus

Acts 3:13. The God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and of Jacob, the God of our fathers, hath glorified his Son Jesus; whom ye delivered up, and denied him in the presence of Pilate, when he was determined to let *him* go.

Acts 3:26. Unto you first God, having raised up his Son Jesus, sent him to bless you, in turning away every one of you from his iniquities.

The title **His Son Jesus** connects the God of the patriarchs—Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob—directly to the man Jesus, whom God has *glorified* before the people. It serves as a reminder that the same God who led the fathers has now raised up **His Son Jesus** to bless you personally. This blessing is not merely material, but spiritual, as it works *in turning away every one of you* from his iniquities. It stands as a witness against those who would deny Him, affirming that He is the fulfillment of the ancient promises.

His Son Jesus Christ our Lord

Romans 1:3. Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made of the seed of David according to the flesh;

1 Corinthians 1:9. God *is* faithful, by whom ye were called unto the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord.

This majestic title, **His Son Jesus Christ our Lord**, unifies His divinity, His humanity, and His absolute authority over the believer. It firmly establishes that He was made of the *seed of David according to the flesh*, fulfilling the ancient royal prophecies while standing as the Son of God. God is faithful, and through Him, we have been called into the *fellowship of His Son*, creating a bond that cannot be broken. This title is similar to "Jesus Christ our Lord," but adds the specific designation of His sonship to the Father.

Holy and True

Revelation 6:10. And they cried with a loud voice, saying, How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth?

In the book of Revelation, the martyrs cry out to the Lord, identifying Him as **Holy and True**, acknowledging His perfect purity and His faithfulness to execute justice. This title reminds us that

judgment allows no compromise, for He is separated from all sin and cannot lie. We can rest in patience knowing that because He is **Holy and True**, He will surely *avenge the blood* of His servants in His perfect time. It reflects a character that is consistent and unchangeable, regardless of how chaotic the world becomes.

Holy Child Jesus

Acts 4:30. By stretching forth thine hand to heal; and that signs and wonders may be done by the name of thy holy child Jesus.

The early church prayed for boldness and miraculous power to be displayed through the name of the **Holy Child Jesus**. This title reflects His innocent nature and His distinct role as the *anointed servant* of the Father, through whom signs and wonders are performed. By invoking the **Holy Child Jesus**, the disciples acknowledged that all healing and spiritual power flows from the *Father's approval* of His Son. It connects directly to titles like "Servant" and "My Beloved Son," emphasizing His submission and purity.

Holy One

Psalms 16:10. For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell; neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.

This title highlights the **absolute purity** and *sinlessness* of the Messiah, setting Him apart from all other men. In the Old Testament, God is frequently called the Holy One, yet here David applies it to the One who would die and rise again. The prophecy specifically connects this title to the *resurrection*, proving that because Jesus had no sin, death could not legally hold Him. This connects directly to New Testament titles like **The Holy One of God**, showing that the Jesus of Nazareth is the Jehovah of the Psalms who preserves His own from corruption.

The Holy One and the Just

Acts 3:14. But ye denied the Holy One and the Just, and desired a murderer to be granted unto you;

Peter uses this title to confront the Jewish leaders with their rejection of their own God. By calling Jesus **The Holy One**, he identifies Him as the *Sanctuary* and the set-apart Savior whom the prophets had announced. Adding the title **The Just** emphasizes that He is the source of all *righteousness* and justice, the only one capable of justifying the sinner. It serves as a sharp contrast to the murderer Barabbas whom the people chose instead, rejecting the very source of *life* and *holiness*.

The Holy One of God

Mark 1:24. Saying, Let *us* alone; what have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art, the Holy One of God.

Even the unclean spirits recognized the *deity* and divine origin of Jesus Christ when men did not. This title confirms that Jesus was not merely a prophet, but the **exclusive** and *unique* Son sent from the Father to destroy the works of the devil. While the demons trembled at this knowledge, it stands as a testimony that the spiritual realm understood His authority as the **Holy One**. It links back to the prophecy in Psalm 16:10, confirming His identity as the one *consecrated* effectively for the salvation of the world.

The Holy One of Israel

Isaiah 41:14. Fear not, thou worm Jacob, *and* ye men of Israel; I will help thee, saith the LORD, and thy redeemer, the Holy One of Israel.

Isaiah 43:14. Thus saith the LORD, your redeemer, the Holy One of Israel; For your sake I have sent to Babylon, and have brought down all their nobles, and the Chaldeans, whose cry *is* in the ships.

Isaiah 54:5. For thy Maker *is* thine husband; the LORD of hosts *is* his name; and thy Redeemer the Holy One of Israel; The God of the whole earth shall he be called.

This is one of the most majestic titles of Jehovah in the Old Testament, appearing frequently in the book of Isaiah. By identifying Jesus as the **Holy One of Israel**, the Scriptures confirm that the Redeemer who walked in Galilee is the *same God* who led Israel out of Egypt. He is described as the **Maker** and **Husband** of His people, bridging the gap between the Creator and the creation. This title establishes the *unshakeable truth* that Jesus Christ is God manifest in the flesh, the very **Redeemer** of His people.

Holy Thing

Luke 1:35. And the angel answered and said unto her, The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God.

This unique phrasing by the angel Gabriel emphasizes the *miraculous* nature of the Incarnation of Christ. Unlike all other men born of Adam's seed, Jesus was born without the taint of original sin, being formed directly by the **Holy Ghost**. He is called a **Holy Thing** because His physical body was a *perfect vessel*, prepared by God to be the sinless sacrifice. This connects to His title as the **Lamb without blemish**, ensuring that He could offer a pure atonement for mankind.

Our Hope

1 Timothy 1:1. Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the commandment of God our Saviour, and Lord Jesus Christ, *which is* our hope;

The Apostle Paul identifies Jesus not merely as one who gives hope, but as the very **essence** of *Our Hope* itself. In a world trapped in the despair of sin and death, Christ remains the only steadfast

anchor for the soul, guaranteeing an inheritance that fades not away. This title connects deeply with "The Hope of Glory," reminding believers that their expectation of eternal life rests entirely on His **finished work**, rather than their own fluctuating efforts. Without Him, there is no confident expectation of the future, but in Him, the promise of salvation is secure.

Horn of Salvation

Luke 1:69. And hath raised up an horn of salvation for us in the house of his servant David;

In Scriptural imagery, a "horn" symbolizes **absolute power** and kingly authority, signifying that Christ is the mighty force raised up to deliver His people. He is not a passive rescuer but a *conquering King* who breaks the strength of the enemy to secure safety for His own. This title aligns with "The Deliverer" and "The Lion of the Tribe of Juda," emphasizing His ability to save to the uttermost those who come to God by Him. It fulfills the ancient prophecies that a ruler would rise from David's line to establish a kingdom that cannot be moved.

Husband

2 Corinthians 11:2. For I am jealous over you with godly jealousy: for I have espoused you to one husband, that I may present *you as* a chaste virgin to Christ.

Revelation 21:2. And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.

The relationship between Christ and His Church is described as a **sacred marriage**, where He acts as the faithful *Husband* who loves, cleanses, and cherishes His bride. This title reveals the intense intimacy and covenant loyalty He holds for His people, having purchased them with His own blood to sanctify them. It stands in stark contrast to the spiritual adultery of idolatry, calling the church to remain a *chaste virgin* awaiting the Marriage Supper of the Lamb. Just as a husband provides for and protects his wife, Christ nourishes the Church, which is His body.

I

I AM

John 8:58. Jesus said unto them, **Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I (ἐγώ) am (ἐγώ);**.

John 6:20. But he saith unto them, **It is (ἐγώ) I (ἐγώ); be not afraid.**

Matthew 14:27. But straightway Jesus spake unto them saying, **Be of good cheer it is (ἐγώ) I (ἐγώ); be not afraid.**

Mark 6:50. For they all saw him, and were troubled. And immediately he talked with them, and saith unto them, **Be of good cheer: it is (ἐγώ) I (ἐγώ); be not afraid.**

By taking the holy name "I AM," Jesus explicitly identifies Himself as the **Eternal God** who spoke to Moses from the burning bush in Exodus 3:14. This declaration proves His pre-existence and self-sufficiency, revealing that He is the *Jehovah* of the Old Testament manifest in the flesh. It connects directly to titles like "The First and the Last" and "Alpha and Omega," cementing His identity as the timeless Creator who has no beginning and no end. The Jews understood this claim perfectly, which is why they immediately took up stones to cast at Him for blasphemy.

Image of God

2 Corinthians 4:4 In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.

Christ is the visible representation of the **invisible God**, the perfect reflection of the Father's glory and nature in a form that man can behold. To see Jesus is to see the Father, for He is the *brightness of His glory* and the exact impression of His person. This title assures us that God is not distant or unknowable, but has fully revealed His character, love, and judgment through the *Son of God*. While Adam was made in the image of God, Christ is the Image of God, the prototype of all righteousness.

The Image of the Invisible God

Colossians 1:15. Who is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of every creature:

This title reinforces the truth that while no man has seen God at any time, the *Only Begotten Son* has declared Him to the world. He is the **supreme authority** over all creation, holding the rank of *Firstborn*, which signifies pre-eminence rather than created origin. This connects with "The Word Made Flesh," showing that Jesus possesses the fullness of the Godhead bodily. Through Him, the invisible attributes of the Creator are made clearly manifest to His creatures.

Immanuel

Isaiah 7:14. Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel.

This Hebrew title translates literally to "**God with us**," fulfilling the ancient prophecy that the Creator would personally dwell among His creation to save them. It signifies the end of the separation between God and man, brought about by the *Incarnation*, where the Word was made flesh and tabernacled among us. Unlike the distant gods of the heathen, *Immanuel* walks in the fire with His people and promises never to leave nor forsake them. It is the ultimate proof that God desires reconciliation and fellowship with humanity.

Israel

Isaiah 49:3. And said unto me, Thou *art* my servant, O Israel, in whom I will be glorified.

In a profound mystery, Jesus is called *Israel*, the true Prince who has power with God and prevails where the nation of Israel failed. He is the **True Vine** and the faithful Servant who fulfills the covenant promises made to the fathers, succeeding in every point of obedience where the people stumbled. As the *Seed of Abraham*, He gathers the scattered sheep, becoming the embodiment of the faithful remnant and the glory of His people. All the promises of God are "Yea" and "Amen" in Him, making Him the true spiritual representative of the chosen seed.

J

Jehovah LORD

The identification of Jesus Christ as **Jehovah LORD** is the single most powerful theological truth in the entire Bible, linking the God of the Old Testament directly to the Saviour of the New. The prophet Isaiah cried out to "Prepare ye the way of the **LORD**," using the holy name of Jehovah, and Matthew confirms this was fulfilled when John the Baptist prepared the way for *Jesus*. This proves that the humble man walking the dusty roads of Galilee was none other than the *Almighty God* visiting His people. When Isaiah saw the **LORD of hosts** high and lifted up, the Apostle John tells us he was actually seeing the glory of *Jesus* and speaking of Him.

The Scriptures present an unbreakable chain of evidence that attributes the unique titles and actions of Jehovah to Jesus Christ alone. David declared that the **King of glory** is the "LORD strong and mighty," yet Paul reveals that the princes of this world crucified the *Lord of glory*. Furthermore, while God swears in Isaiah that "I am the first, and I am the last; and beside me there is no God," Jesus appears in Revelation declaring, "*Fear not; I am the first and the last.*" It is impossible to believe the Bible without accepting that the **First and the Last** of the prophets is the *Alpha and Omega* of the apostles.

The very attributes that define the nature of God—Creation, Shepherding, and Judgment—are assigned to Jesus Christ without reservation. The Old Testament proclaims that the **LORD** made all things for Himself, yet Colossians asserts that "all things were created by him, and for him," referring to *Christ*. Likewise, the prophecy that the **Lord GOD** would come to "feed his flock like a shepherd" finds its perfect fulfillment in *that great shepherd of the sheep*, Jesus, who was brought again from the dead. These parallels confirm that Jesus is not merely a representative of God, but the *visible manifestation* of **Jehovah** Himself.

Prepare ye the way of the LORD

Isaiah 40:3. The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the LORD, make straight in the desert a highway for our God.

Matthew 3:3. For this is he that was spoken of by the prophet Esaias, saying, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

The ministry of John the Baptist was specifically ordained to *prepare ye the way of the LORD*, fulfilling the ancient prophecy that a voice would cry out in the wilderness to herald God's arrival.

While Isaiah predicted that this messenger would pave the way for Jehovah Himself, the New Testament confirms that John prepared the path for **Jesus Christ**, identifying Him as the very God spoken of by the prophet. This direct connection serves as a powerful testament to the **Deity of Christ**, for the way that was prepared for the Lord God was walked by the Man from Galilee. It establishes that Jesus is not merely a representative of the Father, but the physical manifestation of the **LORD** returning to His people.

His Glory.

Jeremiah 23:6. In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely: and this *is* his name whereby he shall be called, THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS.

Isaiah 6:3. And one cried unto another, and said, Holy, holy, holy, *is* the LORD of hosts: the whole earth *is* full of his glory.

John 12:41. These things said Esaias, when he saw his glory, and spake of him.

The prophet Isaiah saw a vision where the seraphim cried out that the ***whole earth is full of his glory***, referring to the majesty of the **LORD of hosts** seated upon the throne. The Apostle John later reveals a profound mystery by declaring that when Isaiah saw this magnificent vision, he actually ***saw his glory, and spake of him***—referring directly to Jesus. This identifies the humble Savior as the King of Glory who fills the universe with His presence. Furthermore, Jeremiah connects this glory to the name **THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS**, signifying that the glory of God is most perfectly revealed in the redemption and safety of His people.

The LORD said unto my Lord

Psalms 110:1. A Psalm of David. The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool.

Matthew 22:42-45. Saying, What think ye of Christ? whose son is he? They say unto him, *The Son of David.* He saith unto them, How then doth David in spirit call him Lord, saying, The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool? ⁴⁵ If David then call him Lord, how is he his son?

In this conversation within the Godhead, David records that ***The LORD said unto my Lord***, revealing the distinction of persons between the Father and the Son while maintaining their unity. Jesus used this very text to silence the Pharisees, asking them how the Messiah could be David's son if David calls Him **Lord**. This title proves that Christ existed before David and held superior authority over Israel's greatest king, even while being his physical descendant. It establishes Jesus as the one seated at the ***right hand*** of power, waiting until His enemies are made His footstool.

King of glory

Psalm 24:7-10. Lift up your heads, O ye gates; and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in. Who *is* this King of glory? The LORD strong and mighty, the LORD mighty in battle. Lift up your heads, O ye gates; even lift *them* up, ye everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in. Who is this King of glory? The LORD of hosts, he *is* the King of glory. Selah.

1 Corinthians 2:8. Which none of the princes of this world knew: for had they known *it*, they would not have crucified the Lord of glory.

James 2:1. My brethren, have not the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, *the Lord* of glory, with respect of persons.

The Psalmist commands the everlasting doors to lift up so that the ***King of glory*** may come in, identifying this King as the ***LORD strong and mighty*** in battle. The New Testament applies this majestic title to Jesus, stating that if the princes of this world had known wisdom, they would not have ***crucified the Lord of glory***. This creates a stunning contrast between His eternal majesty and His shameful death, proving that the One on the cross was the very Sovereign of heaven. James warns us not to hold the faith of our ***Lord Jesus Christ, the Lord of glory***, with partiality, reminding us that true royalty is found in Him alone.

LORD, high above all the earth

Psalm 97:9. For thou, LORD, *art* high above all the earth: thou art exalted far above all gods.

John 3:31. He that cometh from above is above all: he that is of the earth is earthly, and speaketh of the earth: he that cometh from heaven is above all.

The Scriptures declare that the ***LORD*** is exalted ***far above all gods***, holding a position of absolute supremacy over the entire created order. John the Baptist applies this reality to Jesus, testifying that ***he that cometh from heaven is above all***, distinguishing Him from all earthly prophets who speak of the earth. This title confirms that Christ is not of earthly origin but possesses a celestial authority that places Him ***high above*** every principality and power. It demands that we recognize His words not as human opinion, but as the supreme decrees of the One who reigns over all.

I am the first, and I am the last

Isaiah 44:6. Thus saith the LORD the King of Israel, and his redeemer the LORD of hosts; *I am* the first, and *I am* the last; and beside me *there is* no God.

Revelation 1:17. And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. And he laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, **Fear not; I am the first and the last:**

Revelation 22:13. **I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.**

In the Old Testament, Jehovah declares His unique eternal nature by stating, ***I am the first, and I am the last; and beside me there is no God.*** In the book of Revelation, Jesus lays claim to this exact title, comforting John by saying, Fear not; I am the first and the last. By adopting this incommunicable name, Jesus asserts that He shares the ***eternal self-existence*** of the Father, spanning all of eternity from the beginning to the end. It stands as an irrefutable proof that the Redeemer of Israel and the Jesus of the New Testament are one and the same Divine Person.

A Stone Of Stumbling, And A Rock Of Offense

Isaiah 8:13-14. Sanctify the LORD of hosts himself; and *let him be* your fear, and *let him be* your dread. And he shall be for a sanctuary; but for a stone of stumbling and for a rock of offence to both the houses of Israel, for a gin and for a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

1 Peter 2:6-8. Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture, Behold, I lay in Sion a chief corner stone, elect, precious: and he that believeth on him shall not be confounded. Unto you therefore which believe *he is* precious: but unto them which be disobedient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner, And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, *even to them* which stumble at the word, being disobedient: whereunto also they were appointed.

Isaiah prophesied that the ***LORD of hosts*** would be a sanctuary for some, but a ***stone of stumbling*** and a trap for the rebellious inhabitants of Jerusalem. The Apostle Peter identifies Jesus Christ as this very stone, noting that while He is ***elect, precious*** to believers, He is a ***rock of offence*** to the disobedient. This title reveals the dual nature of Christ's presence: He is the sure foundation for those who believe, but the instrument of judgment for those who stumble at the word. It confirms that one's eternal destiny is determined solely by their reaction to this ***living stone***.

That Great Shepherd Of The Sheep

Isaiah 40:10-11. Behold, the Lord GOD will come with strong *hand*, and his arm shall rule for him: behold, his reward *is* with him, and his work before him. He shall feed his flock like a shepherd: he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry *them* in his bosom, *and* shall gently lead those that are with young.

Hebrews 13:20. Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant,

The prophet Isaiah comforted Israel with the promise that the Lord God would come with a strong hand to ***feed his flock like a shepherd*** and carry the lambs in His bosom. The book of Hebrews fulfills this picture by identifying Jesus as ***that great shepherd of the sheep*** who was brought again from the dead through the blood of the everlasting covenant. This title emphasizes His tender care and absolute authority, proving that He is not a hireling but the Owner of the flock. It signifies that the God who promised to lead His people has personally arrived to guide them into eternal life.

The Lord Hath Made All Things

Proverbs 16:4. The LORD hath made all *things* for himself: yea, even the wicked for the day of evil.

Colossians 1:16. For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether *they be* thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him:

Solomon declares the sovereign power of the Creator, stating that *The LORD hath made all things for himself*, including the wicked for the day of evil. The New Testament reveals that this Creator is Jesus Christ, for *by him were all things created*, whether visible or invisible, thrones or dominions. This title establishes Christ as the active agent of creation, ensuring that the universe exists *for him* and His glory. It refutes the idea that He is a created being, placing Him firmly on the throne as the Architect of reality itself.

Jesus “Jehovah Savior”

Close to 1000 references in the New Testament

Matthew 1:21. And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name JESUS: for he shall save his people from their sins.

The name **Jesus** is the Greek equivalent of the Hebrew name Joshua, which translates literally to “**Jehovah is Salvation.**” This signifies that the child born in Bethlehem was not merely a human prophet, but **Jehovah Himself** stepping into humanity to rescue His people. The angel’s command to Joseph explicitly connects His name to His mission: He is the Savior who will deliver His people from the bondage of their sins. This title stands as the foundation of the New Testament, declaring that the **Almighty God** has become our personal salvation.

Jesus Christ

Close to 200 references in the New Testament

Matthew 1:1. The book of the generation of Jesus Christ, the son of David, the son of Abraham.

John 1:17. For the law was given by Moses, *but* grace and truth came by Jesus Christ.

This combined title unites His human name, **Jesus**, with His divine office, **Christ**, which means the "Anointed One" or Messiah. By linking Him to David and Abraham, the scripture establishes His legal right to the throne of Israel and the fulfillment of God's covenant promises. While Moses brought the Law to reveal sin, **Jesus Christ** brought the **grace and truth** necessary to cure it. He is the substance of all the Old Testament shadows, the true Anointed King who was promised to the fathers.

Jesus Christ our Lord

Romans 1:3. Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made of the seed of David according to the flesh;

Romans 6:11. Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be dead indeed unto sin, but alive unto God through Jesus Christ our Lord.

Romans 6:23. For the wages of sin *is* death; but the gift of God *is* eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.

1 Corinthians 1:9. God *is* faithful, by whom ye were called unto the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord.

The addition of the title **Lord** demands absolute submission from the believer, acknowledging Him not just as Savior, but as the **Master** of their life. Paul uses this full designation to emphasize that the One who died for us now holds supreme authority over death and the grave. It is through **Jesus Christ our Lord** that we receive the gift of eternal life, escaping the wages of sin which we rightfully earned. This title reminds the church that we are not our own, but we have been bought with a price by the **Sovereign Ruler** of the universe.

Jesus Christ our Saviour

Titus 3:6. Which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Saviour;

This title focuses intensely on His role as the **Deliverer** who rescues humanity from the penalty and power of sin. The apostle Paul highlights that the Holy Ghost is poured out upon us abundantly through the mediation of **Jesus Christ our Saviour**. It identifies Him as the exclusive channel of God's mercy, proving that no man can save himself by good works. He is the **divine source** of our regeneration, washing us and renewing us to stand right before God.

Jesus Christ the Righteous

1 John 2:1. My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous:

When the believer sins, they have a defense attorney in heaven who has never lost a case: **Jesus Christ the Righteous**. This title is crucial because His intercession is based entirely on His own **sinless perfection**, not on our performance. He stands before the Father as our **Advocate**, pleading the merit of His own blood to maintain our standing in grace. Because He is **The Righteous**, He satisfied the demands of the law on our behalf, ensuring that justice and mercy can meet together.

Jesus of Nazareth

Mark 1:24. Saying, Let *us* alone; what have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art, the Holy One of God.

Luke 24:19. And he said unto them, **What things?** And they said unto him, Concerning Jesus of Nazareth, which was a prophet mighty in deed and word before God and all the people:

This title identifies the Lord by His humble earthly dwelling, yet it commands terrors in the spiritual realm. While men often used "Nazareth" as a term of derision, believing no good thing could come from there, the unclean spirits recognized **Jesus of Nazareth** as the **Holy One of God** with the power to destroy them. It serves as a reminder that God often hides His greatest power behind the most **unassuming appearances**. To the disciples on the road to Emmaus, this title signified a **prophet mighty in deed and word**, proving that true authority comes from **divine anointing**, not noble birth or earthly reputation.

Jesus of Nazareth the King of the Jews

John 19:19. And Pilate wrote a title, and put *it* on the cross. And the writing was, JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS.

This title stands as a **sovereign declaration** written by a Gentile ruler, unintentionally proclaiming the absolute truth of Christ's identity to the world. While the chief priests viewed it as a mockery and demanded it be changed, Pilate refused, sealing the reality that **Jesus is the true Monarch** of the covenant people. It signifies that even in His deepest humiliation on the cross, His **royal authority** remained intact and unchallengeable. This connects directly to the title **Jesus the King of the Jews**, reinforcing that His Kingdom is not of this world but is established in truth and righteousness.

Jesus the King of the Jews

Matthew 27:37. And set up over his head his accusation written, THIS IS JESUS THE KING OF THE JEWS.

Placed as a criminal accusation, this title serves as a **divine indictment** against the nation that rejected their Messiah. It highlights the tragic irony that the very people who waited centuries for their King handed Him over to be crucified for being that King. The **sovereignty of God** is displayed here, as the instrument of His death became the throne from which He was proclaimed to the multitude. It stands as a companion to **King of Israel**, proving that He is the rightful heir to the throne of David despite the rebellion of His subjects.

Jesus the Son of God

Hebrews 4:14. Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast *our* profession.

This title unites the **humanity** of the name "Jesus" with the **absolute deity** of "the Son of God," establishing the foundation of our faith. It identifies Him as the unique **Mediator** who shares the nature of the Father while understanding the infirmities of mankind. Because He is the **Son of God**, His sacrifice has infinite value, capable of paying for the sins of the whole world once and

for all. This title is the **rock of confession** upon which the church is built, distinguishing Him from all prophets and angels as the Only Begotten of the Father.

Jesus, the Son of Joseph

John 6:42. And they said, Is not this Jesus, the son of Joseph, whose father and mother we know? how is it then that he saith, I came down from heaven?

Used by the skeptics of His day, this title represents the **blindness of the flesh** that refuses to see the spiritual reality of Christ's origin. While He was legally the son of Joseph to fulfill the royal lineage of David, He was essentially the **Son of God** who came down from heaven. It serves as a reminder that the world often judges by **outward appearance**, missing the glory of God hidden within the tabernacle of human flesh. This title connects to **The Carpenter's Son**, highlighting the stumbling block of His humility to those who demand a sign.

Judge of Israel

Micah 5:1. Now gather thyself in troops, O daughter of troops: he hath laid siege against us: they shall smite the judge of Israel with a rod upon the cheek.

This prophetic title reveals the Messiah as the supreme **Arbiter of Justice** for His people, yet depicts Him suffering the greatest injustice at their hands. The smiting of the **Judge of Israel** with a rod foreshadows the mockery He endured during His trial before the Sanhedrin and Pilate. It establishes that before He returns to execute judgment upon the nations, He first submitted Himself to the judgment of men. This links to **The Judge of the quick and dead**, showing that the One who was judged will ultimately judge the universe.

The Judge of the quick and dead

Acts 10:42. And he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is he which was ordained of God *to be* the Judge of quick and dead.

This fearsome title declares the **inescapable authority** of Jesus Christ over every human soul that has ever existed. Whether a person is "quick" (alive) or "dead" at His coming, they must stand before His tribunal to give an account. It strips away all other mediators, proving that the Father has committed **all judgment** unto the Son. This assures the believer that justice will finally be served, as the **Righteous Judge** will reward the saints and sentence the wicked.

The Just

Acts 3:14. But ye denied the Holy One and the Just, and desired a murderer to be granted unto you;

Peter uses this title to indict the people for their moral insanity in choosing a murderer over the **embodiment of Justice**. To be **The Just** means He is the standard of moral perfection, having

never deviated from the law of God in thought or deed. It emphasizes that His death was not for His own crimes, but He died the **Just for the unjust** to bring us to God. This title connects to **Jesus Christ the Righteous**, reinforcing His qualification to be our Advocate.

Just Man

Matthew 27:19. When he was set down on the judgment seat, his wife sent unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with that just man: for I have suffered many things this day in a dream because of him.

Even the wife of a pagan governor was compelled by a divine dream to recognize the **innocence** of the Prisoner before the bar. This title serves as a witness from the Gentiles that Jesus was without fault, a **Just Man** who did not deserve death. It highlights the guilt of the religious leaders who, despite having the Law, could not see the righteousness that a Roman woman recognized. It confirms that the **Lamb of God** was without blemish or spot.

The Just One

Acts 7:52. Which of the prophets have not your fathers persecuted? and they have slain them which shewed before of the coming of the Just One; of whom ye have been now the betrayers and murderers:

Acts 22:14. And he said, The God of our fathers hath chosen thee, that thou shouldest know his will, and see that Just One, and shouldest hear the voice of his mouth.

This title identifies Jesus as the focal point of all prophetic history, the singular **Righteous Figure** whom the prophets announced. Stephen used it to expose the pattern of rebellion in Israel, while Ananias used it to reveal Christ to Paul as the source of divine will. To see **The Just One** is to see the very character of God, separating Him from all other men who are unjust by nature. It implies that He is the only one capable of fulfilling the Law and providing **justification** for the sinner.

Just Person

Matthew 27:24. When Pilate saw that he could prevail nothing, but *that* rather a tumult was made, he took water, and washed *his* hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of this just person: see ye *to it*.

Pilate's desperate act of washing his hands was a futile attempt to cleanse his conscience from condemning a **Just Person**. This title stands as a legal verdict from the highest civil authority in the land, declaring that **no fault** could be found in Him. It serves as a permanent record that the sentence passed against Jesus was a violation of justice, yet it was necessary for the **justification** of the ungodly. This connects to **The Holy One and the Just**, proving His absolute moral purity.

K

King

Matthew 21:5. Tell ye the daughter of Sion, Behold, thy King cometh unto thee, meek, and sitting upon an ass, and a colt the foal of an ass.

The prophecy of Zechariah is fulfilled in this moment, presenting **Jesus Christ** not as a tyrant of war, but as a *meek* and lowly Sovereign. Unlike earthly rulers who ride upon stallions to signify military conquest, the true **King** enters Zion riding upon a colt, establishing a kingdom of peace that transcends political power. This title signifies that His authority is derived from humility rather than brute force, yet He demands the total allegiance of His people. He is the fulfillment of Israel's long-awaited hope, the rightful heir to the throne who comes to save rather than to destroy.

King Eternal, Immortal, Invisible

1 Timothy 1:17. Now unto the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, *be* honour and glory for ever and ever. Amen.

This majestic title elevates **Jesus Christ** beyond the limitations of time and physical sight, identifying Him as the *sovereign* ruler of the ages. While human monarchs are subject to death and decay, He is the **King Eternal** who possesses the power of an endless life. He is **Immortal**, meaning He is incapable of dying again, having conquered the grave once and for all. As the **Invisible** God made manifest, He reigns from a throne that human eyes cannot see, yet His dominion is the only reality that will endure forever.

The King of Glory

Psalms 24:7-10. Lift up your heads, O ye gates; and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in. Who *is* this King of glory? The LORD strong and mighty, the LORD mighty in battle. Lift up your heads, O ye gates; even lift *them* up, ye everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in. Who is this King of glory? The LORD of hosts, he *is* the King of glory. Selah.

The Psalmist commands the ancient gates to lift up their heads to welcome the **King of Glory**, who is identified as the *LORD strong and mighty* in battle. This title reveals **Jesus Christ** as the conquering hero who has defeated the powers of darkness and ascended victoriously into the presence of the Father. He is not merely a passive ruler but the **LORD of hosts**, the commander of heaven's armies who fights for His people. To open one's heart to Him is to welcome the very *weight* and brilliance of God's presence into the soul.

The King of Israel

John 1:49. Nathanael answered and saith unto him, Rabbi, thou art the Son of God; thou art the King of Israel.

Isaiah 44:6. Thus saith the LORD the King of Israel, and his redeemer the LORD of hosts; I *am* the first, and I *am* the last; and beside me *there is* no God.

When Nathanael confessed **Jesus** as the **King of Israel**, he acknowledged that the carpenter from Nazareth was the fulfillment of all national prophecy and hope. This title connects Him to the *covenant* promises made to David, confirming that He is the rightful heir to the throne in Jerusalem. He is the one who will ultimately restore the kingdom to Israel, gathering His people under His righteous rule. It reminds the world that salvation is of the Jews, and their true destiny is wrapped up in the identity of their rejected **King**.

King of kings

Revelation 17:14. These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him *are* called, and chosen, and faithful.

This supreme title places **Jesus Christ** at the very pinnacle of all authority, declaring that every earthly ruler is merely a vassal subject to His command. As the **King of kings**, He holds the power to set up potentates and to bring them down, for there is no power but of God. The scriptures reveal that in the end, all the armies of the earth will make war with the Lamb, but He shall *overcome* them because of this absolute rank. It is a terrifying warning to tyrants and a glorious comfort to the saints that our Savior outranks every dictator on earth.

King of kings and Lord of lords

1 Timothy 6:15. Which in his times he shall shew, *who is* the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and Lord of lords;

Written upon His vesture and His thigh, this compound title is the final declaration of the *omnipotence* of the Word of God. It signifies the union of supreme political power (**King**) and supreme spiritual masterhood (**Lord**), leaving no realm outside of His jurisdiction. When He returns on a white horse to judge and make war, He does so as the undisputed Master of the universe. This is the name that ends all rebellion, forcing every knee to bow and confess that **Jesus Christ** is the absolute Sovereign over all existence.

King of Saints

Revelation 15:3. And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvellous *are* thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true *are* thy ways, thou King of saints.

This intimate title is sung by those who have gotten the victory over the beast, identifying **Jesus** as the specific ruler of the redeemed. He is not just the king of the nations by force, but the **King of Saints** by the voluntary love and submission of His people. His ways are declared to be *just and true*, proving that His government is based on righteousness rather than corruption. To be a saint

is to be a subject of this Kingdom, separated from the world to serve the **Holy One** who bought us with His blood.

King of the Jews

Matthew 2:2. Saying, Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east, and are come to worship him.

From His birth to His death, this title marked the identity of **Jesus Christ**, inciting the wrath of Herod and the mockery of Pilate. Yet, what was written as an accusation on the cross was actually the *divine truth* of God: He is the legal and spiritual Sovereign of the Jewish people. This title stands as a testimony to the *faithfulness* of God to the lineage of David, despite the rejection of His own people. It remains an eternal memorial that the One who was crucified is the very Messiah promised to the fathers.

L

The Lamb

Revelation 5:6. And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth.

Revelation 5:8 And when he had taken the book, the four beasts and four *and* twenty elders fell down before the Lamb, having every one of them harps, and golden vials full of odours, which are the prayers of saints.

Revelation 6:16 And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb:

Revelation 7:9-10. After this I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands; And cried with a loud voice, saying, Salvation to our God which sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb.

Revelation 7:17. For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters: and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes.

Revelation 12:11. And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.

Revelation 13:8. And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.

Revelation 14:1. And I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him an hundred forty *and* four thousand, having his Father's name written in their foreheads.

Revelation 14:4. These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are virgins. These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These were redeemed from among men, *being* the firstfruits unto God and to the Lamb.

Revelation 15:3. And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvellous *are* thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true *are* thy ways, thou King of saints.

Revelation 17:14. These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him *are* called, and chosen, and faithful.

Revelation 19:7. Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready.

Revelation 19:9. And he saith unto me, Write, Blessed *are* they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb. And he saith unto me, These are the true sayings of God.

Revelation 21:9. And there came unto me one of the seven angels which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying, Come hither, I will shew thee the bride, the Lamb's wife.

Revelation 21:14. And the wall of the city had twelve foundations, and in them the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.

Revelation 21:22-23. And I saw no temple therein: for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the temple of it. And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb *is* the light thereof.

Revelation 21:27. And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither *whatsoever* worketh abomination, or *maketh* a lie: but they which are written in the Lamb's book of life.

The title of **The Lamb** stands at the very center of the New Jerusalem, serving as the temple and the light of the eternal city. While earthly kingdoms rely on the sun and moon, the *glory of God* illuminates the heavenly city, and the **Lamb is the light thereof**. This signifies that the gentle, sacrificial nature of Christ is not a temporary phase of redemption but the permanent *center of gravity* for the new creation. Those who enter this city are not defined by their earthly achievements, but solely by whether their names are written in the **Lamb's book of life**.

The Lamb of God

John 1:29. The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world.

John 1:36. And looking upon Jesus as he walked, he saith, Behold the Lamb of God!

When John the Baptist identified Jesus as **The Lamb of God**, he declared that the fulfillment of every Old Testament sacrifice had finally arrived. Unlike the daily sacrifices of the temple which could never fully remove guilt, this divine offering *taketh away the sin of the world*. He is not merely a lamb provided by men for God, but the Lamb provided **by God for men**, sufficient to cover the entire human race. This title shifts our focus from our own attempts at atonement to the *perfect provision* of the Father.

The Lamb that was slain

Revelation 5:12. Saying with a loud voice, Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing.

In the throne room of heaven, the song of eternity is directed to **The Lamb that was slain**, identifying His death as the source of His worthiness to receive power and glory. The scars of His sacrifice remain visible even in His exalted state, standing as an *eternal testimony* of the price paid for our redemption. It is not His life or teachings alone that qualify Him to open the seals of judgment, but the specific fact that He was **slain** to purchase men for God. This title reminds us that the *victory of the kingdom* was won through the suffering of the cross.

Lamb without blemish

1 Peter 1:19. But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot:

The Apostle Peter contrasts the corruptible currency of silver and gold with the priceless value of the blood of Christ, identifying Him as a **Lamb without blemish** and without spot. This points directly to the strict requirements of the Passover, where the sacrifice had to be free from any defect to be accepted by God. Jesus Christ possessed total moral perfection, having no *spot of sin* in His nature nor any *blemish of iniquity* in His conduct. Because He was the sinless substitute, His blood has the *infinite capacity* to redeem us from our vain conversation.

The Last Adam

1 Corinthians 15:45. And so it is written, The first man Adam was made a living soul; the last Adam *was made* a quickening spirit.

While the first man brought death and condemnation to the human race, Jesus Christ stands as **The Last Adam**, bringing life and justification. The scripture declares that the first Adam was made a living soul, but the *Last Adam was made a quickening spirit*, possessing the power to impart eternal life to those who are dead in sins. This title signifies the *end of the old order* and the beginning of

a new spiritual lineage for mankind. We are born into the family of the first Adam by nature, but we must be **born again** into the family of the Last Adam by grace.

Lawgiver

Isaiah 33:22. For the LORD *is* our judge, the LORD *is* our lawgiver, the LORD *is* our king; he will save us.

James 4:12. There is one lawgiver, who is able to save and to destroy: who art thou that judgest another?

The Scriptures unite the roles of governance in one Person, declaring that the LORD is our Judge, our King, and our **Lawgiver**. While earthly systems separate these powers to prevent tyranny, Christ holds them all in perfect righteousness because He alone is *able to save and to destroy*. He does not merely interpret the law like the scribes; He is the *Source of the Law*, speaking with an authority that transcends human tradition. To submit to Him is to acknowledge that He has the *sovereign right* to define good and evil for His people.

Leader and Commander to the people

Isaiah 55:4. Behold, I have given him *for* a witness to the people, a leader and commander to the people.

God has given Jesus Christ not only as a witness but specifically as a **Leader and Commander to the people**, establishing a relationship of military and spiritual authority. This title implies that the Christian life is a warfare requiring strict obedience to the orders of the *Captain of our salvation*. He does not offer suggestions for a better life; He issues **commands** that are designed to lead His troops to victory against the powers of darkness. We follow Him because He has *proven His leadership* by conquering death itself.

The Life

John 11:25. Jesus said unto her, **I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live:**

John 14:6. Jesus saith unto him, **I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.**

1 John 1:2. (For the life was manifested, and we have seen *it*, and bear witness, and shew unto you that eternal life, which was with the Father, and was manifested unto us;)

This title identifies Jesus Christ not merely as one who possesses vitality, but as the very **source and substance** of existence itself. While all other beings derive their life from God, Jesus declares that He **is the Life**, meaning that He has life in Himself and is the fountain from which all creation drinks. This connects directly to His power as the **Resurrection**, for because He is Life, death

cannot hold Him, nor can it hold those who are united with Him by faith. It serves as a definitive statement of His Deity, proving that He is the ***Eternal Life*** which was with the Father from the beginning and has now been manifested to destroy the power of the grave.

Light to lighten the Gentiles

Luke 2:32. A light to lighten the Gentiles, and the glory of thy people Israel.

In the arms of Simeon, the infant Jesus was recognized as the fulfillment of the ancient promise that God's salvation would extend beyond the borders of Israel. He is the ***Light to lighten the Gentiles***, piercing the thick darkness of paganism and ignorance that had shrouded the nations for centuries. This title signifies that the ***wall of partition*** has been broken down, inviting the whosoever of the world to come into the brightness of God's presence. It harmonizes with His identity as the ***Desire of All Nations***, showing that He is the universal answer to the spiritual blindness of humanity.

Light of the Gentiles

Isaiah 42:6. I the LORD have called thee in righteousness, and will hold thine hand, and will keep thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people, for a light of the Gentiles;

Prophesied by Isaiah, this title establishes Christ as the ***Divine Torch*** given by the Father to illuminate the Gentile world. It emphasizes that His mission was covenantal; He was given "for a covenant of the people" to bring judgment and truth to those who sat in the shadow of death. By being the ***Light of the Gentiles***, Jesus fulfills the role of the suffering Servant who brings Jacob back to God while simultaneously gathering the ends of the earth. It is a testament to the ***missionary heart*** of God, who desired to redeem a people from every tribe, tongue, and nation.

The Light of the World

John 8:12. Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying, ***I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life.***

Jesus stands as the singular spiritual sun for the entire human race, declaring, ***"I am the light of the world."*** This claim excludes all other philosophies, religions, and teachers as sources of ultimate truth; without Him, the world remains in a state of absolute spiritual ***darkness***. To follow Him is to possess the ***light of life***, a guiding radiance that illuminates the path of righteousness and exposes the hidden traps of sin. This title connects to ***The Dayspring from on High***, proving that He is the dawn that ends the long night of the soul.

The Lily of the Valleys

Song of Solomon 2:1. *I am the rose of Sharon, and the lily of the valleys.*

This poetic title captures the *matchless beauty* and humility of the Saviour. The *Lily of the Valleys* grows in low, humble places, signifying that Christ is found not among the proud and haughty, but among the lowly and broken in spirit. It speaks of His purity and fragrance in a world corrupted by the stench of sin, offering a beauty that is *altogether lovely* to the believer. Just as a lily stands white and spotless amidst the common grass, Jesus stands distinct in His perfection, drawing the heart of the bride to Himself.

The Lion of the Tribe of Juda

Revelation 5:5. And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, the Lion of the tribe of Juda, the Root of David, hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof.

While He is the Lamb who was slain, He is also the *Lion of the Tribe of Juda*, the fierce and conquering King who prevails over all opposition. This title fulfills the prophecy of Jacob in Genesis, identifying Christ as the ruler who holds the *sceptre* and possesses the strength to open the seals of judgment. It represents His *sovereign power* to execute God's will and to protect His people with a ferocity that no enemy can withstand. To the believer, He is the Lion who guards; to the wicked, He is the Lion who devours.

The Living Bread

John 6:51. I am the living bread which came down from heaven: if any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and the bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world.

Jesus presents Himself as the *Living Bread*, the active and vital sustenance that imparts eternal life to the consumer. Unlike the manna in the wilderness which sustained physical life only for a day, this Bread preserves the soul *for ever*. It points to the necessity of a deep, internal reception of Christ; we must "eat" of Him by faith, appropriating His broken body and shed blood as our only hope. This title emphasizes that He is the *daily necessity* for spiritual survival, without whom the spirit starves and dies.

Living Stone

1 Peter 2:4. To whom coming, *as unto* a living stone, disallowed indeed of men, but chosen of God, *and* precious,

Christ is the paradox of God's building: a stone that is solid and unmovable, yet possesses *life*. He is the *Living Stone* who imparts life to every other stone built upon Him, making the church a spiritual house rather than a cold monument. Though He was *disallowed of men* and rejected by the religious architects of His day, He remains *chosen of God* and precious. This title assures us that our foundation is not dead tradition, but a living Person who sustains the weight of the entire temple of God.

Lord

Romans 1:3. Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made of the seed of David according to the flesh;

The title **Lord** is a declaration of absolute ownership, signifying that Jesus Christ is the Master to whom all believers belong. By calling Him *Lord*, we acknowledge that we have been "bought with a price" and are no longer independent agents, but servants bound to His will. It establishes a relationship of submission where His word is law, and it reminds the church that true freedom is found only in total obedience to His command. This title unites His humanity as the *seed of David* with His supreme authority, proving that the Man who walked among us is the Sovereign Ruler of the universe.

The LORD

This majestic title identifies Jesus Christ as the **Jehovah** of the Old Testament, the self-existent God who visits His people in the flesh. The prophet Isaiah commanded the people to "Prepare ye the way of the *LORD*," and the Gospel of Matthew confirms this prophecy was fulfilled when John the Baptist prepared the way for Jesus. This proves that the humble Carpenter is the *Almighty God* himself, for the "way" prepared for Jehovah was walked by Jesus of Nazareth. It serves as an irrefutable witness to His deity, linking the Savior of the New Testament directly to the Covenant God of Israel.

Prepare ye the way of the LORD

Isaiah 40:3. The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the LORD, make straight in the desert a highway for our God.

Matthew 3:3. For this is he that was spoken of by the prophet Esaias, saying, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

The ministry of John the Baptist was specifically ordained to **Prepare ye the way of the LORD**, fulfilling the ancient prophecy that a voice would cry out in the wilderness to herald God's arrival. While Isaiah predicted that this messenger would pave the way for Jehovah Himself, the New Testament confirms that John prepared the path for **Jesus Christ**, identifying Him as the very God spoken of by the prophet. This direct connection serves as a powerful testament to the Deity of Christ, for the way that was prepared for the Lord God was walked by the Man from Galilee. It establishes that Jesus is not merely a representative of the Father, but the physical manifestation of the **LORD** returning to His people.

His Glory.

Jeremiah 23:6. In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely: and this *is* his name whereby he shall be called, THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS.

Isaiah 6:3. And one cried unto another, and said, Holy, holy, holy, *is* the LORD of hosts: the whole earth *is* full of his glory.

John 12:41. These things said Esaias, when he saw his glory, and spake of him.

The prophet Isaiah recorded a terrifying vision of the **LORD of hosts** sitting upon a throne, declaring that the whole earth was full of **His Glory**. The Apostle John later reveals a profound mystery by stating that when Isaiah saw this vision, he was actually seeing the glory of **Jesus** and speaking of Him. This identifies the humble Savior as the King of Glory who commanded the seraphim and filled the temple with His majesty. It confirms that the glory of the Father and the glory of the Son are inseparable, for Jesus is the **brightness of His glory** and the visible image of the invisible God.

The LORD said unto my Lord

Psalms 110:1. A Psalm of David. The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool.

Matthew 22:42-45. *Saying, What think ye of Christ? whose son is he? They say unto him, The Son of David. He saith unto them, How then doth David in spirit call him Lord, saying, The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool? If David then call him Lord, how is he his son?*

In this exchange, Jesus Christ utilized the Psalms to silence the Pharisees, asking them how David could call his own descendant **Lord**. The title **The LORD said unto my Lord** reveals the complex unity of the Godhead, where the Father (LORD) speaks to the Son (Lord) as a distinct but equal person. By claiming this title, Jesus asserted that He was not merely the biological son of David, but David's Sovereign and Creator existing before time began. It establishes His right to sit at the right hand of power until all His enemies are made His footstool.

King of glory

Psalms 24:7-10. Lift up your heads, O ye gates; and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in. Who *is* this King of glory? The LORD strong and mighty, the LORD mighty in battle. Lift up your heads, O ye gates; even lift *them* up, ye everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in. Who is this King of glory? The LORD of hosts, he *is* the King of glory. Selah.

1 Corinthians 2:8. Which none of the princes of this world knew: for had they known *it*, they would not have crucified the Lord of glory.

James 2:1. My brethren, have not the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, *the Lord* of glory, with respect of persons.

The Psalmist asks the ancient question, "Who is this King of glory?" and answers definitively that it is the **LORD of hosts**, the one who is mighty in battle. The New Testament reveals a profound mystery by identifying the crucified Jesus as this very **Lord of glory**, linking the majesty of heaven with the sacrifice of the cross. This title bridges the gap between the invisible splendor of Jehovah

and the visible humility of Christ, proving they are one and the same Person. It demands that we recognize the sufferer on Calvary as the *supreme Sovereign* of the universe, for the princes of this world unwittingly crucified their own Creator.

LORD, high above all the earth

Psalm 97:9. For thou, LORD, *art* high above all the earth: thou art exalted far above all gods.

John 3:31. He that cometh from above is above all: he that is of the earth is earthly, and speaketh of the earth: he that cometh from heaven is above all.

The Scriptures declare that the **LORD** is exalted far above all gods and occupies a position high above the earth. John the Baptist applies this supreme status directly to Jesus, testifying that He who comes from heaven is *above all* things. This confirms that Christ is not merely an earthly prophet who speaks from below, but the pre-existent God who looked down upon creation before He entered it. His divine origin establishes His absolute authority, placing Him *exalted far above* every earthly power and dominion.

I am the first, and I am the last

Isaiah 44:6. Thus saith the LORD the King of Israel, and his redeemer the LORD of hosts; I *am* the first, and I *am* the last; and beside me *there is* no God.

Revelation 1:17. And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. And he laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, **Fear not; I am the first and the last:**

Revelation 22:13. **I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.**

Isaiah records the voice of Jehovah declaring that He alone is the **First and the Last**, asserting that there is no God beside Him. In the book of Revelation, Jesus lays His hand upon John and claims this *exact divine title* for Himself, leaving no room for doubt about His deity. This undeniable connection proves that the Jesus of the New Testament is the **Jehovah** of the Old Testament. He encompasses all of history, standing as the eternal *Origin* and the final *Goal* of all existence.

A Stone Of Stumbling, And A Rock Of Offence

Isaiah 8:13-14. Sanctify the LORD of hosts himself; and *let him be* your fear, and *let him be* your dread. And he shall be for a sanctuary; but for a stone of stumbling and for a rock of offence to both the houses of Israel, for a gin and for a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

1 Peter 2:6-8. Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture, Behold, I lay in Sion a chief corner stone, elect, precious: and he that believeth on him shall not be confounded. Unto you therefore which believe *he is* precious: but unto them which be disobedient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner, And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of

offence, *even to them* which stumble at the word, being disobedient: whereunto also they were appointed.

Isaiah prophesied that the **LORD of hosts** would become a sanctuary for some, but a *stone of stumbling* for many in Israel. The Apostle Peter identifies Jesus as this very stone, rejected by the religious builders but chosen by God as the **chief corner stone**. To stumble over Jesus is to stumble over God Himself, revealing the tragic irony of having religious zeal without true knowledge. It teaches that Christ is the *divine dividing line* of humanity; men either fall on Him in repentance or trip over Him in judgment.

That Great Shepherd Of The Sheep

Isaiah 40:10-11. Behold, the Lord GOD will come with strong *hand*, and his arm shall rule for him: behold, his reward *is* with him, and his work before him. He shall feed his flock like a shepherd: he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry *them* in his bosom, *and* shall gently lead those that are with young.

Hebrews 13:20. Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant,

Isaiah comforts Zion with the promise that the **Lord GOD** will personally come to feed His flock like a shepherd and carry the lambs in His bosom. The book of Hebrews fulfills this picture by identifying Jesus as **that great shepherd of the sheep**, who was brought again from the dead. This title signifies that Jesus is the *Owner* of the flock, fulfilling God's personal pledge to care for His people. It connects His *sovereign power* with His tender mercy, proving He is the God who gently leads us.

The LORD hath made all things

Proverbs 16:4. The LORD hath made all *things* for himself: yea, even the wicked for the day of evil.

Colossians 1:16. For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether *they be* thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him:

The Scriptures declare that **The LORD hath made all things** for Himself, identifying Jehovah as the sole Architect of the universe. The New Testament applies this creative work directly to Jesus Christ, stating that by Him were all things created, both in heaven and in earth. This connects the wisdom of Proverbs to the revelation of Colossians, proving that the Carpenter of Nazareth is the **Creator** who formed the world for His own glory. It refutes the idea that Jesus is a created being, for He is the active agent through whom everything—including the wicked for the day of evil—was brought into existence.

Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ

2 Peter 1:11. For so an entrance shall be ministered unto you abundantly into the everlasting kingdom of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ.

2 Peter 3:18. But grow in grace, and *in* the knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. To him *be* glory both now and for ever. Amen.

This comprehensive title unites His sovereign authority with His redemptive power, reminding us that we cannot accept Him as **Saviour** without submitting to Him as **Lord**. It assures the believer of an abundant entrance into the *everlasting kingdom*, for the One who saves us from our sins is also the King who rules over that kingdom. To "grow in grace" is to deepen our understanding of this glorious Person who holds both the power to rescue and the right to command. The title demands that we give Him *glory both now and for ever*, acknowledging that our entire salvation, from start to finish, rests in His hands.

Lord both of the dead and the living

Romans 14:9. For to this end Christ both died, and rose, and revived, that he might be Lord both of the dead and living.

The resurrection secured Christ's dominion over the entire human race, regardless of whether they are standing on the earth or sleeping in the grave. He is **Lord both of the dead and the living**, meaning that death cannot remove a believer from His jurisdiction, His protection, or His love. By dying and reviving, He conquered the final enemy, ensuring that He holds the keys to every state of human existence. This title provides immense comfort, for it guarantees that whether we live or die, we remain the property of the *Lord* and are safe within His care.

Lord Christ

Colossians 3:24. Knowing that of the Lord ye shall receive the reward of the inheritance: for ye serve the Lord Christ.

This title elevates the humble duties of daily life into acts of worship, reminding us that in all our labors, we truly **serve the Lord Christ**. It shifts our focus from pleasing earthly masters to pleasing the heavenly King, who watches our service and promises the *reward of the inheritance* to the faithful. Whether we are masters or servants, this title levels the ground, establishing that our true Employer is the Anointed One. It calls us to work with a singular heart, knowing that our service to others is ultimately a service rendered unto *Christ*.

The Lord from Heaven

1 Corinthians 15:47. The first man *is* of the earth, earthy: the second man *is* the Lord from heaven.

While the first man, Adam, was formed from the dust of the ground, Jesus Christ is identified as the **Second Man**, the **Lord from heaven**. This title declares His pre-existence and divine origin, proving that He did not originate from the earth but descended from the Throne of God. He came

to replace the failure of the earthy man with the victory of the Heavenly Man, establishing a new spiritual lineage for all who are born again. As the *Lord from heaven*, He possesses the power to quicken us and transform our earthy nature into His glorious image.

Lord God Almighty

Revelation 15:3. And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvellous *are* thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true *are* thy ways, thou King of saints.

The saints who have triumphed over the beast sing a song that identifies the Lamb as the **Lord God Almighty**. This title links Jesus directly to the Old Testament name *El Shaddai*, signifying His omnipotent power and supreme authority over all creation. It serves as a terrifying warning to the rebellious kings of the earth and a source of unshakeable comfort to the persecuted believer. The One who died for us is the same One who wields *all power in heaven and in earth*.

The Lord Jesus

Over 100 Other References In The New Testament

Acts 7:59. And they stoned Stephen, calling upon *God*, and saying, **Lord Jesus, receive my spirit.**

Colossians 3:17. And whatsoever ye do in word or deed, **do all in the name of the Lord Jesus**, giving thanks to God and the Father by him.

This title appears frequently in the New Testament to emphasize His personal authority over the believer's life. When Stephen was being stoned, he called upon **God** by addressing Him as *Lord Jesus*, proving that the early church recognized Him as the divine receiver of the spirit at death. To live in the name of the **Lord Jesus** is to bring every word and deed under His lordship, acting as His representative in the world. It reminds us that He is not just a distant deity, but the specific Master to whom we owe our daily allegiance.

The Lord Jesus Christ

Over 75 Other References In The New Testament

Acts 11:17. Forasmuch then as God gave them the like gift as *he did* unto us, who believed on the Lord Jesus Christ; what was I, that I could withstand God?

This comprehensive title unites His absolute authority as **Lord**, His saving humanity as **Jesus**, and His divine office as **Christ**. It is the full confession of faith, acknowledging that the Anointed One of Israel is the Sovereign Ruler of the universe. Peter declared that the gift of the Holy Ghost was given to those who *believed on the Lord Jesus Christ*, showing that faith in His full identity is the key to spiritual power. To remove any part of this title is to diminish His glory, for He must be known as our King, our Saviour, and our Messiah.

The Lord Jesus Christ our Saviour

Titus 1:4. To Titus, *mine* own son after the common faith: Grace, mercy, *and* peace, from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ our Saviour.

By adding the word **Saviour** to His full title, the Apostle Paul highlights that His lordship and anointing are directed toward the redemption of His people. It identifies Him as the exclusive channel of God's mercy, proving that *grace, mercy, and peace* flow equally from the Father and the Son. He is the **Divine Source** of our regeneration, washing us and renewing us to stand right before God. We do not look to human effort for deliverance, but solely to the merit of the One who is both our Master and our Rescuer.

The LORD mighty in battle

Psalms 24:8. Who *is* this King of glory? The LORD strong and mighty, the LORD mighty in battle.

This majestic Old Testament title identifies the **King of Glory** as a warrior who has never known defeat. He is the **LORD strong and mighty**, the One who conquered sin, death, and the grave through His resurrection. While the world may see a gentle teacher, the believer sees a conquering Hero who is *mighty in battle* against all the powers of darkness. It assures us that no enemy can stand before Him, for He fights the battles of His people and secures their victory.

Lord of All

Acts 10:36. The word which *God* sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus Christ: (he is Lord of all:)

Peter declares this title to the Gentiles, breaking down the wall of separation and proving that Jesus Christ is the sovereign Ruler over every nation and tongue. He is not merely a tribal deity or a local messiah, but the **universal Master** who holds absolute authority over all creation. This title confirms that salvation is accessible to everyone, for the **same Lord over all is rich** unto all that call upon Him. It demands our complete submission, for if He is **Lord of All**, then He must be Lord of every part of our lives.

The Lord of Glory

1 Corinthians 2:8. Which none of the princes of this world knew: for had they known *it*, they would not have crucified the Lord of glory.

James 2:1. My brethren, have not the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, *the Lord* of glory, with respect of persons.

The Apostle Paul reveals a staggering truth: if the princes of this world had understood wisdom, they would never have crucified the **Lord of Glory**. This title creates a powerful contrast between the shame of the cross and the infinite majesty of the Victim, proving that the One who died was

the **King of Glory** Himself. James warns us against showing partiality to the rich, reminding us that true royalty belongs only to Jesus. To hold the faith of the **Lord of Glory** is to recognize that all human prestige fades before His brilliance .

The LORD of Hosts

Isaiah 44:6. Thus saith the LORD the King of Israel, and his redeemer the LORD of hosts; I *am* the first, and I *am* the last; and beside me *there is* no God.

This majestic Old Testament title identifies God as the Commander-in-Chief of heaven's armies, yet the New Testament applies the attributes of this Warrior-King to Jesus. As the **Redeemer** and the First and the Last, He commands the legions of angels and rules over the stars of heaven. It signifies that our Savior is not weak, but is the **Mighty God** who fights for His people against spiritual wickedness. When we call upon Him, we are invoking the protection of the **Captain of the Host** .

Lord of lords

1 Timothy 6:15. Which in his times he shall shew, *who is* the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and Lord of lords;

Revelation 17:14. These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him *are* called, and chosen, and faithful.

Revelation 19:16. And he hath on *his* vesture and on his thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.

In the final revelation of Jesus Christ, He is seen riding a white horse with this name written on His vesture and thigh. It declares His absolute supremacy over every earthly dictator, president, and king who has ever reigned. While the beast and his kings make war with the Lamb, the **Lamb shall overcome them** because He holds the highest rank in the universe. This title assures the persecuted church that their Master is the **Blessed and only Potentate** who will have the final word in history .

Lord of lords, and King of kings

Revelation 17:14. These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him *are* called, and chosen, and faithful.

This combined title reinforces the total dominion of Christ over both the spiritual and political realms. He is the **sovereign ruler** over all who exercise authority, whether they are angelic powers or human governors. The victory of the Lamb is guaranteed because there is no power that can

stand against the ***King of kings***. It reminds us that our allegiance belongs first to Him, for all other thrones are temporary and subject to His footstool.

Lord of the Sabbath

Mark 2:28. Therefore the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

By claiming this title, Jesus asserted His authority over the most sacred institution of the Law, proving He is greater than the temple and the Sabbath itself. He taught that the Sabbath was made for man, and as the ***Son of Man***, He has the power to define true rest and worship. This declaration infuriated the Pharisees because it was a direct claim to be the ***Creator*** who originally sanctified the seventh day. Only in Him do we find the spiritual rest that the physical Sabbath merely foreshadowed.

THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS

Jeremiah 23:6. In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely: and this *is* his name whereby he shall be called, THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS.

This is one of the most profound names of Jehovah (Jehovah-Tsidkenu), promising a ***Righteous Branch*** who would save Judah and Israel. It strips away all human self-righteousness, declaring that our standing before God is based entirely on ***His merit***, not our own. Jesus Christ is the fulfillment of this prophecy, for He is made unto us wisdom and ***righteousness***. To call Him by this name is to admit our own bankruptcy and to rest wholly in His finished work.

Lord over all

Romans 10:12. For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him.

The Apostle Paul uses this title to destroy the distinction between Jew and Greek, establishing that there is only one way of salvation for all mankind. The ***same Lord over all*** is rich in mercy, ready to save anyone who calls upon His name in faith. It signifies that His jurisdiction is limitless, covering every race, culture, and background. We rejoice that His grace is not restricted, for He is the ***universal Savior*** available to every thirsty soul.

The LORD strong and mighty

Psalms 24:8. Who *is* this King of glory? The LORD strong and mighty, the LORD mighty in battle.

This title describes the ***King of Glory*** who ascends into the holy hill of Zion after winning the battle. It portrays Christ not as a passive victim, but as the ***Conqueror*** who defeated sin, death, and the grave. He is the ***LORD mighty in battle***, the One who crushed the serpent's head and led captivity captive. When we feel weak, we remember that we serve a Master who possesses all strength and power.

The LORD that healeth thee

Exodus 15:26. And said, If thou wilt diligently hearken to the voice of the LORD thy God, and wilt do that which is right in his sight, and wilt give ear to his commandments, and keep all his statutes, I will put none of these diseases upon thee, which I have brought upon the Egyptians: for I *am* the LORD that healeth thee.

Revealed at the bitter waters of Marah, this name (Jehovah-Rapha) identifies God as the ***Great Physician*** of His people. Jesus Christ fulfilled this role during His earthly ministry by healing all manner of sickness and disease, proving He is the ***same yesterday, today, and forever***. More importantly, He heals the sickness of the soul, curing our backsliding and binding up the brokenhearted. We look to Him not just for physical relief, but for the ***wholeness*** that comes from being reconciled to God.

The LORD your Holy One

Isaiah 43:15. I *am* the LORD, your Holy One, the creator of Israel, your King.

God identifies Himself as the ***Creator of Israel*** and their King, emphasizing His distinct nature as the ***Holy One***. This title demands reverence and separation from sin, for the One who redeemed us is pure and undefiled. Jesus is the ***Holy One of God***, the sinless Lamb who walked among us without spot or blemish. His holiness is the standard for the church, as He calls us to be holy because He is holy.

The LORD your Redeemer

Isaiah 43:14. Thus saith the LORD, your redeemer, the Holy One of Israel; For your sake I have sent to Babylon, and have brought down all their nobles, and the Chaldeans, whose cry *is* in the ships.

A redeemer is a kinsman who pays the price to buy back a relative from slavery or debt. Jesus Christ is the ***LORD your Redeemer***, the One who paid the ultimate price with His own precious blood to free us from the bondage of sin. He did not send an angel to save us; He came Himself to ***ransom the captives***. This title assures us that we are the purchased possession of God, valued and loved beyond measure.

The Lord's Christ

Luke 2:26. And it was revealed unto him by the Holy Ghost, that he should not see death, before he had seen the Lord's Christ.

The Holy Ghost revealed to Simeon that he would not see death until he had seen the ***Lord's Christ***, the specific Anointed One of the Father. This title emphasizes that Jesus is the Father's ***chosen instrument*** for salvation, the One sealed and sent from heaven. He belongs uniquely to God,

serving as the bridge between divinity and humanity. When we receive Him, we are receiving the very *Messiah* promised to the patriarchs and prophets.

M

The Man Christ Jesus

1 Timothy 2:5. For *there is* one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus;

This title emphasizes the **essential humanity** of the Saviour, which was necessary for Him to act as our representative. To bridge the infinite gap between a holy God and fallen humanity, the Mediator had to be a *true man* who could legally pay the debt of mankind. By taking on flesh, **The Man Christ Jesus** became the only one capable of offering His life as a ransom for all. This title connects directly to *The Second Man* and *The Last Adam*, highlighting His role as the new head of the human race.

Man of Sorrows

Isaiah 53:3. He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were *our* faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not.

This prophetic title describes the **profound suffering** and rejection the Messiah endured to secure our redemption. He was not a distant ruler, but a **Man of Sorrows** who became intimately *acquainted with grief* so that He might bear our spiritual burdens. It reveals that He understands every pain and heartache we face, having walked the darkest paths of human suffering Himself. This title stands in powerful contrast to His future title, the *King of Glory*, showing the depth of His humiliation before His exaltation.

The Man that is My Fellow

Zechariah 13:7. Awake, O sword, against my shepherd, and against the man *that is* my fellow, saith the LORD of hosts: smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered: and I will turn mine hand upon the little ones.

This title presents the **divine mystery** of a Man who is also the equal companion of the Lord of Hosts. God the Father identifies the Shepherd not merely as a servant, but as **The Man that is My Fellow**, placing Him on the same level of *divine authority* and eternal nature. It proves that the Shepherd who was smitten on the cross was **God manifest in the flesh**, for no mere creature could be called the "fellow" of Jehovah. This verse is the key to understanding how the death of one Man could pay for the sins of the world.

Master

Matthew 23:8. But be not ye called Rabbi: for one is your Master, *even* Christ; and all ye are brethren.

Jesus strictly commanded His disciples to acknowledge only one supreme **Master**, rejecting the religious hierarchy that seeks to elevate men. This title establishes His **absolute authority** over the doctrine and conscience of the church, declaring that all believers are equal brethren under His command. It forbids the use of flattering titles for religious leaders, reserving the position of *Teacher and Ruler* exclusively for Christ. He is the single source of truth, and His word is the final law for His servants.

Master and Lord

John 13:13. Ye call me Master and Lord: and ye say well; for *so* I am.

In the upper room, Jesus confirmed that He is both **Master and Lord**, uniting the role of a trusted Teacher with the authority of a Sovereign Owner. The disciples "said well" when they used these titles, for they recognized His right to instruct them and His **divine power** to rule over them. To confess Him as **Master and Lord** is to pledge *total allegiance* to His will, submitting to Him as the one who bought us with a price. It signifies a relationship of complete surrender and loving obedience.

Mediator between God and men

1 Timothy 2:5. For *there is* one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus;

This title identifies Christ as the **exclusive bridge** across the chasm that separates a holy God from sinful humanity. There is no other saint, priest, or angel who can reconcile us to the Father; it is the unique office of the **Mediator between God and men**. He stands in the gap, executing the *better covenant* by presenting His own blood as the legal settlement for our peace. This truth dismantles any system that attempts to place human intermediaries at the entrance to the Throne of Grace.

The Mediator of the New Covenant

Hebrews 12:24. And to Jesus the mediator of the new covenant, and to the blood of sprinkling, that speaketh better things than *that of* Abel.

This title identifies Jesus as the divine go-between who established a fresh agreement between God and humanity, replacing the old system of animal sacrifices. Unlike the blood of Abel which cried out for vengeance from the ground, the **blood of sprinkling** offered by Christ speaks "better things," proclaiming mercy and forgiveness to all who believe. He stands in the gap to ensure that the terms of this **New Covenant** are kept, securing eternal life for His people through His own sacrifice. This connects Him directly to the role of the High Priest, who enters the holiest place to

make peace for the people, yet His work is superior because it changes the heart rather than just the flesh.

The Mediator of the New Testament

Hebrews 9:15. And for this cause he is the mediator of the new testament, that by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions *that were* under the first testament, they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance.

While a covenant is an agreement, a "testament" implies a will that only comes into force upon the death of the testator. Jesus Christ is the ***Mediator of the New Testament***, meaning His death was the necessary legal event to unlock the promise of an ***eternal inheritance*** for those who are called. His sacrifice paid the debt for transgressions committed under the first testament, legally freeing the heirs to receive their blessing without the penalty of the law. It proves that our salvation is not just a contract, but a bequest from a loving Savior who died to give it to us.

The Mediator of a better covenant

Hebrews 8:6. But now hath he obtained a more excellent ministry, by how much also he is the mediator of a better covenant, which was established upon better promises.

The book of Hebrews argues that the Levitical system was merely a shadow, but Jesus brings the substance of a ***better covenant*** established upon ***better promises***. The old priests could not change the human heart or offer permanent cleansing, but Christ mediates an agreement where God's laws are written directly into the mind and heart of the believer. His ministry is declared to be ***more excellent*** because it offers a permanent solution to sin rather than a temporary covering. This title confirms that believers have moved from the shadows of the law into the marvelous light of grace through a superior Mediator.

Messenger of the Covenant

Malachi 3:1. Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the LORD of hosts.

Malachi prophesied of a ***Messenger*** who would suddenly come to His temple, one whom the people delighted in and sought. This title reveals Jesus not only as the maker of the agreement but as the One sent by the Father to proclaim the arrival of the ***New Covenant*** to Israel. He is the ***Lord*** Himself stepping into history to deliver the good news of reconciliation, preparing the way before the face of God. It links the Jehovah of the Old Testament with the Jesus of the Gospels, proving He is the divine herald of God's plan to save His people.

Messiah

Daniel 9:26. And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof *shall be* with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined.

This Hebrew title is synonymous with the Greek "Christ," identifying Jesus as the *Anointed One* predicted by the prophet Daniel. The prophecy declares that *Messiah* would be "cut off, but not for himself," pointing directly to His substitutionary death on the cross for the sins of the world. It establishes a specific timeline for His arrival before the destruction of the city and the sanctuary, proving that Jesus of Nazareth is the only one who fits the divine schedule. To deny Him is to deny the very scriptures that foretold His coming, His suffering, and the end of the sacrificial system.

The Messiah the Prince

Daniel 9:25. Know therefore and understand, *that* from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem unto the Messiah the Prince *shall be* seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks: the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublous times.

This specific title serves as the **chronological anchor** of biblical prophecy, pinpointing the exact arrival of Jesus Christ in history. The angel Gabriel revealed to Daniel that the "*Anointed One*" (Messiah) would not merely be a spiritual figure, but a public **Ruler** (Prince) who would present Himself to Israel at a precise moment. By combining the office of the High Priest with the authority of a King, this title identifies Jesus as the long-awaited *King-Priest* after the order of Melchizedek. It stands as a mathematical proof of His identity, for no other figure in history appeared at the appointed time to fulfill this dual role before the destruction of the temple.

The Messias

John 1:41. He first findeth his own brother Simon, and saith unto him, We have found the Messias, which is, being interpreted, the Christ.

This title is the Greek transliteration of the Hebrew *Mashiach*, capturing the explosive excitement of the first disciples who realized the wait was over. When Andrew declared, "*We have found the Messias*," he was proclaiming that the **Hope of Israel** was now physically present and accessible to men. The Samaritan woman also recognized this title as the key to all knowledge, believing that the *Messias* would possess the final authority to explain all spiritual mysteries. It confirms that Jesus is the absolute fulfillment of the Old Testament shadows, interpreting the mind of God to humanity.

The Mighty God

Isaiah 9:6. For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

This declaration is perhaps the single most powerful proof of the **Deity of Christ** in the prophetic scriptures. It explicitly identifies the human *child born* and the *son given* as being one and the same with **The Mighty God**, leaving no room for the error that He is a lesser created being. By bearing this name, Jesus takes upon Himself the full weight of omnipotence, proving that the shoulders which carried the cross also uphold the universe. It connects Him directly to the title *God Almighty*, assuring us that our Savior possesses the infinite strength required to redeem a lost world.

The Mighty One of Israel

Isaiah 30:29. Ye shall have a song, as in the night *when* a holy solemnity is kept; and gladness of heart, as when one goeth with a pipe to come into the mountain of the LORD, to the mighty One of Israel.

In this passage, the title appears amidst a scene of holy celebration and solemnity, identifying Jesus as the **source of Israel's song**. He is the spiritual Rock and the fortress of the nation, the distinct object of their worship and the destination of their pilgrimage. While false gods fail and nations crumble, Christ remains the **Mighty One** who defends His people and fills their hearts with gladness even in the night seasons. This title emphasizes His covenant loyalty, proving that He is the exclusive champion of the people He chose.

The Mighty One of Jacob

Isaiah 49:26. And I will feed them that oppress thee with their own flesh; and they shall be drunken with their own blood, as with sweet wine: and all flesh shall know that I the LORD *am* thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the mighty One of Jacob.

Isaiah 60:16. Thou shalt also suck the milk of the Gentiles, and shalt suck the breast of kings: and thou shalt know that I the LORD *am* thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the mighty One of Jacob.

This title is inextricably linked to the **judgment of the nations** and the violent rescue of God's heritage. It portrays the Lord Jesus not as a passive observer, but as the active *Redeemer* who crushes the oppressors of His people to demonstrate His sovereign power. By calling Himself the *Mighty One of Jacob*, He invokes the memory of the patriarch who wrestled with God and prevailed, signifying that He is the faithful Guardian of the covenant promises. It serves as a terrifying warning to the enemies of the church that they contend with a Warrior who cannot be defeated.

Mighty to save

Isaiah 63:1. Who *is* this that cometh from Edom, with dyed garments from Bozrah? this *that is* glorious in his apparel, travelling in the greatness of his strength? I that speak in righteousness, mighty to save.

Here the Lord Jesus is depicted as a solitary victor returning from the winepress of wrath, His garments stained with the blood of His enemies. Yet, in the midst of this judgment, He declares

His primary purpose: He is **Mighty to save**. This title reveals that His capacity to deliver His people is matched only by His power to destroy their adversaries. It assures the desperate sinner that no chain is too strong and no pit is too deep for Him, for He travels in the *greatness of His strength* specifically to rescue those who cannot save themselves.

Minister of the sanctuary

Hebrews 8:2. A minister of the sanctuary, and of the true tabernacle, which the Lord pitched, and not man.

This title identifies Jesus Christ as the supreme officiant who serves in the **true tabernacle** in heaven, rather than an earthly structure built by human hands. Unlike the Levitical priests who served in a mere shadow of holy things, He ministers in the actual **presence of God** to secure our eternal redemption. It connects directly to His role as the **High Priest**, ensuring that we have a representative who physically sat down at the right hand of the Majesty on high.

Morning Star

Revelation 22:16. I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, *and* the bright and morning star.

Appearing in the final chapter of the Bible, this title identifies Jesus as the **harbinger of the eternal day** that will never end. Just as the morning star shines brightest before the dawn, Christ appears to the believer as the **assurance of hope** during the world's darkest hour. It connects to the title **Day Star**, signifying that the long night of sin and death is finally over for those who watch for His return.

The Most Holy

Daniel 9:24. Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and prophecy, and to anoint the most Holy.

Found in Daniel's prophecy of the seventy weeks, this title points to the **anointing of the Messiah** as the ultimate consecration of God's presence among men. It signifies that Jesus is the **Holy of Holies** in human flesh, the very dwelling place of God's glory on earth that supersedes the physical temple. This title sets Him apart from all other prophets and priests as the **absolute standard of holiness** and the final meeting place between God and man.

Most Mighty

Psalms 45:3. Gird thy sword upon *thy* thigh, O *most* mighty, with thy glory and thy majesty.

The Psalmist calls upon the King to gird His sword upon His thigh, addressing Him as the **Most Mighty** warrior who rides prosperously for the sake of truth. This title reveals Jesus not as a passive

victim, but as the **Conquering King** who possesses all power to vanquish His enemies and establish righteousness. It parallels the title **The Mighty God**, emphasizing His omnipotence and His sovereign right to rule over the nations with a rod of iron.

My Lord and My God

John 20:28. And Thomas answered and said unto him, My Lord and my God.

This is the personal confession of the apostle Thomas, who moved from skepticism to worship when he beheld the **scars of the risen Savior**. It is one of the most explicit declarations of Christ's **absolute deity** in the Scriptures, proving that He is to be worshipped as Jehovah. By accepting this title, Jesus confirmed that He is not merely a teacher, but the **personal God** of every individual who believes.

My Beloved

Song of Solomon 6:3. *I am* my beloved's, and my beloved *is* mine: he feedeth among the lilies.

Taken from the Song of Solomon, this title expresses the **intimate affection** of the bride for her Bridegroom. It signifies that the relationship between Christ and His church is not merely legal, but deeply **personal and exclusive**, surpassing all earthly loves. It echoes the Father's own testimony from heaven, "This is **My Beloved Son**," inviting us to share in that same divine love and acceptance.

My Friend

Song of Solomon 5:16. His mouth *is* most sweet: yea, he *is* altogether lovely. This *is* my beloved, and this *is* my friend, O daughters of Jerusalem.

Jesus is not only our Lord but also the **Friend that sticketh closer than a brother**, revealing His desire for companionship with His people. This title breaks down the barrier between the holy God and the sinner, showing that through the cross, we have been **reconciled** and brought near to His heart. It stands in beautiful contrast to His majesty, proving that the King of Kings delights in the **fellowship of His saints**.

My Love

Song of Solomon 3:5. I charge you, O ye daughters of Jerusalem, by the roes, and by the hinds of the field, that ye stir not up, nor awake *my* love, till he please.

This tender designation highlights the **passion of the Bridegroom** for His bride, showing that His heart is stirred by her devotion. It reminds the believer that we are the object of His **eternal affection**, purchased at the terrible cost of His own life to be His peculiar treasure. This title assures us that our security lies not in our hold on Him, but in His **unrelenting love** for us.

N

Nazarene

Matthew 2:23. And he came and dwelt in a city called Nazareth: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophets, He shall be called a Nazarene.

This title fulfills the ancient expectation that the Messiah would be despised and rejected by men, much like the city of Nazareth itself was looked down upon by the religious elite. By being called a **Nazarene**, Jesus identified Himself with the lowly and the outcast, proving that *spiritual greatness* does not require a prestigious origin or worldly acclaim. It connects to the Hebrew word for "Branch" (*Netzer*), signifying that He is the righteous Sprout from the stump of Jesse who would bear fruit. This name separates true believers, who look beyond outward appearances, from those who stumble at the *humility of God* manifest in the flesh.

O

The Offspring of David

Revelation 22:16. I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, *and* the bright and morning star.

As the **Offspring of David**, Jesus Christ asserts His legal and biological right to the throne of Israel, fulfilling the covenant God made with David to establish his kingdom forever. He is not merely a successor in the royal line but the *ultimate fulfillment* of it, the Son who was promised to reign with justice and righteousness. This title stands in dynamic tension with His identity as the "Root of David," proving He is both David's *Creator* and his descendant. It assures the church that the King has arrived to establish a dominion that shall never be destroyed.

Omega

Revelation 1:8. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty.

Revelation 1:11. Saying, I am Alpha and Omega, the first and the last: and, What thou seest, write in a book, and send *it* unto the seven churches which are in Asia; unto Ephesus, and unto Smyrna, and unto Pergamos, and unto Thyatira, and unto Sardis, and unto Philadelphia, and unto Laodicea.

Revelation 21:6. And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.

Revelation 22:13. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.

This title signifies the absolute *finality and completion* of God's eternal plan in Jesus Christ. Just as **Omega** is the last letter of the alphabet, Christ is the final Word of God, the destination to which

all history and prophecy is moving. It declares that He is not only the Creator who started time but the *Judge* who will bring it to its conclusion. There is nothing beyond Him, for He encompasses all reality and existence within His sovereign power.

One Mediator between God and men

1 Timothy 2:5. For *there is* one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus;

John 14:6. Jesus saith unto him, *I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.*

This title establishes the *exclusive* role of Jesus Christ as the only bridge between a holy God and sinful humanity. It refutes the need for earthly priests, saints, or any other go-between, for **Christ Jesus** alone has paid the ransom to bring us near to the Father. He stands in the gap, placing one hand on the throne of God and the other on fallen man, uniting them through His own blood. This truth gives the believer boldness to approach the throne of grace directly, knowing they are represented by the *perfect peacemaker*.

The Only Begotten Son

John 1:18. No man hath seen God at any time; the only begotten Son, which is in the bosom of the Father, he hath declared *him*.

John 3:16. For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

This distinction reveals that Jesus is not a created son like the angels or an adopted son like the saints, but the *unique* Son sharing the very essence of the Father. **The Only Begotten Son** has existed eternally in the bosom of the Father, possessing an intimacy and glory that no other being can claim. He alone qualifies to declare the invisible God to mankind because He alone has seen Him and known Him fully. This title is the foundation of the Christian faith, proving that God loved the world enough to give His *most precious treasure*.

The Only Begotten Son of God

John 3:18. He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God.

This title emphasizes the *divine authority* and nature of the Son as the sole object of saving faith. To believe in the **Only Begotten Son of God** is to acknowledge that Jesus is of the same substance as the Father, making Him fully God. Rejection of this specific identity brings condemnation because it rejects the *highest revelation* of God's love and character. It connects to the confession of Peter, identifying the rock upon which the church is built.

The Only Begotten of the Father

John 1:14. And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth.

Here the title focuses on the *glory and origin* of the Incarnate Word. The glory displayed in the life of Jesus was not of this world, but the radiant glory of the **Only Begotten of the Father**. It signifies that every act of grace and every word of truth He spoke flowed directly from His eternal relationship with the Father. This unique generation ensures that He is the *perfect representation* of the Godhead in bodily form.

Only Potentate

1 Timothy 6:15. Which in his times he shall shew, *who is* the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and Lord of lords;

In a world filled with shifting powers and temporary rulers, this title declares that Jesus Christ is the *solitary sovereign* of the universe. A **Potentate** is one who possesses supreme power, and Christ is the *Only* one who holds this power independently and eternally. He does not share His throne with any rival, standing high above every earthly king and dictator. This assurance allows the believer to rest, knowing that all authority in heaven and earth is in the hands of their Savior.

The Only wise God, our Saviour

Jude 25. To the only wise God our Saviour, *be* glory and majesty, dominion and power, both now and ever. Amen.

This doxology identifies Jesus Christ not merely as a teacher of wisdom, but as the **Only wise God, our Saviour**, the very source of all divine intelligence and understanding. By attributing "glory and majesty" to Him, Jude confirms that the Saviour possesses the fullness of the Godhead and the eternal rights of the Creator. This title connects Him to the **Wisdom of God**, proving that the plan of salvation was not an afterthought but the masterpiece of infinite counsel. It assures the believer that the One who keeps them from falling has the absolute wisdom to navigate every trial and expose every error.

Our Hope

1 Timothy 1:1. Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the commandment of God our Saviour, and Lord Jesus Christ, *which is* our hope;

The Apostle Paul defines **Our Hope** not as a wishful sentiment or a future possibility, but as a living Person, the **Lord Jesus Christ**. In a world where every earthly foundation eventually crumbles, the believer possesses a confident expectation of glory that is anchored entirely in His finished work. This title signifies that our assurance of eternal life is bound up in His resurrection,

for if He lives, we shall live also. He is the steadfast *Anchor of the soul*, giving us a security that the changing circumstances of this life cannot shake.

Our King

Isaiah 33:22. For the LORD *is* our judge, the LORD *is* our lawgiver, the LORD *is* our king; he will save us.

The prophet Isaiah looks forward to a righteous government where the LORD Himself assumes the threefold office of *Our King*, Judge, and Lawgiver. Unlike human rulers who are often powerless to deliver their subjects, this King guarantees our rescue with the promise that *he will save us*. This title establishes His absolute sovereignty over the nation and the individual, demanding total allegiance to His laws and decrees. It connects directly to the *King of Glory*, revealing that the One who rules on the throne is the same One who fights for His people.

Our Lord

Romans 1:3. Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made of the seed of David according to the flesh;

The title *Our Lord* signifies a personal and collective submission to the ownership of Jesus Christ, acknowledging that we have been bought with a price. Paul establishes that this Lord was made of the *seed of David*, validating His legal claim to the throne of Israel while maintaining His divine authority over the church. To call Him "our" Lord is to admit that we are no longer independent agents, but servants bound to the will of the Master. It establishes the fundamental relationship of the Christian life: He commands, and we obey.

Our Lord Jesus Christ

Romans 5:1. Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ:

This comprehensive title, *Our Lord Jesus Christ*, unites His human name, His divine office, and His sovereign rank into one glorious designation. It is through this specific Person that the believer obtains *peace with God*, bridging the infinite gap that sin had created between the Creator and the creature. By combining these names, the scripture emphasizes that the man who walked in Galilee is the same Anointed King who now rules the universe. It is the full confession of faith, declaring that the Saviour of the world is the Master of our lives.

Our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ

2 Peter 3:18. But grow in grace, and *in* the knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. To him *be* glory both now and for ever. Amen.

The Apostle Peter closes his epistle with a command to grow in the knowledge of ***Our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ***, emphasizing that these two roles cannot be separated. He does not rescue us to leave us in rebellion; He saves us to bring us under His loving dominion and protection. This title reminds us that spiritual maturity is found in a deeper understanding of His person, not just abstract theology. To know Him as both Master and Deliverer is the surest defense against falling into the error of the wicked.

Our Passover

1 Corinthians 5:7. Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even Christ our passover is sacrificed for us:

Paul identifies ***Our Passover*** as Christ Himself, the true Lamb sacrificed to remove the leaven of sin and death from His people. Just as the blood of the physical lamb protected Israel from the destroyer in Egypt, the blood of Jesus shelters the believer from the wrath of God. This title confirms that the ancient feasts were merely shadows of the true substance found in Christ, who has now fulfilled the law on our behalf. We keep the feast not with ritual bread, but with the ***sincerity and truth*** of a redeemed life, free from the malice of the old nature.

Our Saviour Jesus Christ

2 Timothy 1:10. But is now made manifest by the appearing of our Saviour Jesus Christ, who hath abolished death, and hath brought life and immortality to light through the gospel:

2 Peter 1:1. Simon Peter, a servant and an apostle of Jesus Christ, to them that have obtained like precious faith with us through the righteousness of God and our Saviour Jesus Christ:

Titus 2:13. Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ;

This title appears frequently in the pastoral epistles to highlight His exclusive role as the Rescuer who has ***abolished death***. Paul declares that ***Our Saviour Jesus Christ*** has not only paid the debt of sin but has brought life and immortality to light, revealing the eternal future that was once hidden in shadows. It serves as a reminder that salvation is not a philosophy or a moral code, but a Person who intervened in history to destroy the works of the devil. We look for His glorious appearing, knowing that the One who saved us by grace is the same ***Great God*** who will return for us.

P

Plant of renown

Ezekiel 34:29. And I will raise up for them a plant of renown, and they shall be no more consumed with hunger in the land, neither bear the shame of the heathen any more.

This title identifies Jesus Christ as the **divine provision** raised up by God to satisfy the spiritual hunger of His people. While Israel often suffered from physical famine and the *shame of the heathen* due to their disobedience, God promised a permanent solution in the form of a living Plant. This "Plant of renown" is famous and celebrated because He provides a spiritual nourishment that prevents the soul from ever being *consumed with hunger* again. It connects intimately with His title as the **Branch** and the **Tree of Life**, signifying that He is the root and source of all vitality for the believer.

Pavilion

Psalms 27:5. For in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his pavilion: in the secret of his tabernacle shall he hide me; he shall set me up upon a rock.

In the heat of battle or the storm of persecution, the Lord Jesus Christ is revealed as a **Pavilion**—a royal tent of safety where the King protects His own. He does not leave His people exposed to the *time of trouble*, but conceals them in the *secret of his tabernacle*, a place where the enemy cannot find or touch them. This title emphasizes the **personal intimacy** of our security, for we are hidden not just in a fortress, but in the very presence of the Lord. It mirrors His description as a **Hiding Place** and a **Refuge**, assuring us that our safety is found in proximity to Him.

Physician

Matthew 9:12. But when Jesus heard *that*, he said unto them, **They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick.**

Luke 4:23. And he said unto them, **Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in Capernaum, do also here in thy country.**

Jesus Christ declares Himself to be the **Physician**, the only one capable of diagnosing and curing the fatal sickness of the human soul called sin. He rebukes the self-righteous who believe they are *whole*, noting that His healing power is reserved for those who humble themselves and admit they are *sick*. While earthly doctors can only patch the body for a season, the Great Physician performs a **spiritual surgery** that grants eternal life. This title corresponds to the Old Testament name **Jehovah-Rapha**, "The Lord that healeth thee," proving He is the healer of both body and spirit.

Potentate

1 Timothy 6:15. Which in his times he shall shew, *who is* the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and Lord of lords;

This majestic title identifies Jesus as the **supreme ruler** who possesses ultimate, independent power over the universe. A "potentate" is a monarch who holds sovereign sway, but Christ is the *only Potentate*, meaning no other authority exists that can challenge His will. He is the source from whom all earthly kings derive their temporary power, and in His own time, He will demonstrate

this by subduing all nations. It serves as a stern warning to the world's dictators that they are merely subjects of the **King of kings** and **Lord of lords**.

The Power of God

1 Corinthians 1:24. But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God, and the wisdom of God.

To the unbelieving world, the cross appears to be weakness, but to the called, Jesus Christ is the visible manifestation of the **Power of God**. He is the dynamic energy of the Father put into action to break the chains of sin and death that no human strength could loose. This title signifies that the Gospel is not merely good advice; it is the *dunamis*—the explosive, miracle-working might—of the Creator saving His creation. It connects with His title as the **Arm of the Lord**, revealing Him as the active agent of God's omnipotence.

Precious

1 Peter 2:4. To whom coming, *as unto* a living stone, disallowed indeed of men, but chosen of God, *and* precious,

1 Peter 2:7. Unto you therefore which believe *he is* precious: but unto them which be disobedient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner,

This title describes the **infinite value** that the believer places upon the Savior, contrasting sharply with the world's rejection of Him. While the religious builders looked at Jesus and saw nothing of worth, God and His children esteem Him as *precious*, a treasure surpassing all the gold and silver of the earth. To know Him is to possess the "Pearl of Great Price," for in Him are hid all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge. This affection is the distinguishing mark of a true Christian; they love Him because He first loved them.

Precious Corner Stone

Isaiah 28:16. Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner *stone*, a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste.

God the Father laid Jesus Christ as the **Precious Corner Stone** in Zion, establishing Him as the unmovable standard for the spiritual temple. This stone was "tried" in the fires of suffering and judgment and was found perfect, capable of bearing the weight of the entire church. He is the *sure foundation* that ensures the building remains standing even when the storms of judgment sweep away the lies of the world. It links directly to the New Testament title **The Chief Corner Stone**, proving the continuity of God's architectural plan.

Priest

Hebrews 7:17. For he testifieth, Thou *art* a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec.

Jesus holds the office of a **Priest** forever, not by a temporary earthly lineage, but by the power of an endless life. Unlike the Levitical priests who died and had to be replaced, Christ remains legally authorized to intercede for His people *for ever*. He is the mediator who bridges the gap between a holy God and sinful man, offering His own blood as the final sacrifice. This title is expanded in **The Great High Priest**, emphasizing His supremacy over all other religious orders.

Prince

Acts 5:31. Him hath God exalted with his right hand *to be* a Prince and a Saviour, for to give repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of sins.

God has exalted Jesus to the position of **Prince**, granting Him the royal authority to dispense pardon and repentance to His subjects. A prince does not merely advise; he rules and grants favors from his throne, and here we see Christ giving the gift of *forgiveness of sins*. This title connects His role as Savior with His status as Royalty, proving that salvation is an act of sovereign grace from the King's own hand. He sits at the *right hand* of power, waiting for His enemies to be made His footstool.

The Prince of Life

Acts 3:15. And killed the Prince of life, whom God hath raised from the dead; whereof we are witnesses.

This paradoxical title was used by Peter to convict the Jews of a crime of cosmic proportions: they killed the very **Source of Life**. However, because He is the *Prince of Life*, the grave could not hold Him, and God raised Him up to prove His victory over death. He is the author and sustainer of all existence, and through His resurrection, He grants eternal life to those who were dead in trespasses and sins. It connects beautifully with His claim to be **The Resurrection and the Life**.

The Prince of Peace

Isaiah 9:6. For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

In a world torn by war and unrest, Jesus stands as the **Prince of Peace**, the only ruler capable of establishing true and lasting tranquility. His government brings an end to the spiritual hostility between God and man, establishing a peace that *passeth all understanding*. While earthly treaties are broken, His covenant of peace is everlasting, secured by His own blood. This title fulfills the foreshadowing of **Jehovah-Shalom**, confirming that He is the Lord who sends peace.

The Prince of the kings of the Earth

Revelation 1:5. And from Jesus Christ, *who is* the faithful witness, *and* the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood,

This title declares the **political supremacy** of Jesus Christ over every president, prime minister, and dictator in history. Though the rulers of this world may rage and imagine a vain thing, they are all subordinate vassals to the *Prince of the kings of the earth*. He raises up kings and puts them down, and eventually, they will all bring their glory and honor into His Holy City or face His rod of iron. It is a reminder that the true seat of global power is not in the United Nations, but at the right hand of the Father.

Prophet

Deuteronomy 18:15. The LORD thy God will raise up unto thee a Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken;

Deuteronomy 18:18. I will raise them up a Prophet from among their brethren, like unto thee, and will put my words in his mouth; and he shall speak unto them all that I shall command him.

John 6:14. Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jesus did, said, This is of a truth that prophet that should come into the world.

Matthew 21:11. And the multitude said, This is Jesus the prophet of Nazareth of Galilee.

Luke 24:19. And he said unto them, **What things?** And they said unto him, Concerning Jesus of Nazareth, which was a prophet mighty in deed and word before God and all the people:

Moses foretold the coming of a specific **Prophet** who would speak the words of God with absolute authority, commanding the obedience of the people. Jesus is the fulfillment of this prophecy, the ultimate spokesman for Deity who declares the Father's will to mankind. Unlike other prophets who said "Thus saith the Lord," Jesus said "Verily, verily, I say unto you," speaking by His own divine authority. To reject the words of *that prophet* is to reject God Himself, as warned in the Law.

R

Rabbi

John 1:38. Then Jesus turned, and saw them following, and saith unto them, **What seek ye?** They said unto him, Rabbi, (which is to say, being interpreted, Master,) where dwellest thou?

John 1:49. Nathanael answered and saith unto him, Rabbi, thou art the Son of God; thou art the King of Israel.

The title **Rabbi** identifies Jesus as the supreme Teacher and Master, whose authority far exceeds the scribes of His day. While earthly teachers rely on the traditions of men, Christ speaks the direct **words of God**, commanding the attention of every soul who seeks the truth. It serves as a reminder that we are not to seek the praise of men or empty religious titles, for **one is your Master, even Christ**. To call Him *Rabbi* is to submit to His doctrine, acknowledging that He alone has the words of eternal life.

Rabboni

John 20:16. Jesus saith unto her, **Mary**. She turned herself, and saith unto him, Rabboni; which is to say, Master.

This intimate variation of the title *Master* captures the moment of **personal revelation** when Mary Magdalene recognized the risen Lord. Unlike the formal title of Rabbi, **Rabboni** expresses a deep, personal ownership and devotion to the One who has conquered death. It signifies that Jesus is not merely a teacher of the law, but the **living Master** who calls His sheep by name. This encounter at the empty tomb proves that our relationship with Him is not based on dead rituals, but on a living, personal recognition of His voice.

Ransom

1 Timothy 2:6. Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time.

The title **Ransom** declares the legal price that was paid to liberate humanity from the bondage of sin and the curse of the law. Jesus Christ did not merely attempt to save us; He **gave Himself** as the full payment required by divine justice to purchase our freedom. This transaction was not made with silver or gold, but with His own precious blood, satisfying the debt we could never pay. It stands as the ultimate proof of His love, demonstrating that our salvation was bought at the highest possible cost.

Redeemer

Isaiah 43:14. Thus saith the LORD, your redeemer, the Holy One of Israel; For your sake I have sent to Babylon, and have brought down all their nobles, and the Chaldeans, whose cry *is* in the ships.

Isaiah 49:26. And I will feed them that oppress thee with their own flesh; and they shall be drunken with their own blood, as with sweet wine: and all flesh shall know that I the LORD *am* thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the mighty One of Jacob.

Isaiah 54:5. For thy Maker *is* thine husband; the LORD of hosts *is* his name; and thy Redeemer the Holy One of Israel; The God of the whole earth shall he be called.

Isaiah 59:20. And the Redeemer shall come to Zion, and unto them that turn from transgression in Jacob, saith the LORD.

As our **Redeemer**, Jesus Christ fulfills the role of the near kinsman who has the right and power to buy back what was lost. He steps into our hopeless situation to reclaim us from the enemy, declaring that **I will help thee** and deliver thee from destruction. This title connects Him to the *Holy One of Israel*, proving that the God who delivered Israel from Egypt is the same Savior who rescues us from sin. He is the strong arm of the Lord, bringing salvation to Zion and turning away ungodliness from Jacob.

Redemption

1 Corinthians 1:30. But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption:

Jesus Christ is not only the provider of rescue; He is **Redemption** itself, embodying the very essence of our deliverance. The believer does not possess a separate salvation apart from Him, for **of Him are ye in Christ Jesus**, who is made unto us wisdom and righteousness. To possess Christ is to possess full freedom from the guilt and power of sin, as He is the complete satisfaction of God's requirements. We glory not in our own works, but in the reality that He is our holiness and our final liberation.

Refuge

2 Samuel 22:3. The God of my rock; in him will I trust: *he is* my shield, and the horn of my salvation, my high tower, and my refuge, my saviour; thou savest me from violence.

Psalms 9:9. The LORD also will be a refuge for the oppressed, a refuge in times of trouble.

Psalms 91:2. I will say of the LORD, *He is* my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust.

In a world filled with violence and trouble, the Lord Jesus stands as the ultimate **Refuge** for the oppressed and the fearful. He is the **high tower** and fortress where the righteous can run and be safe from the storms of judgment. This title invites the believer to stop trusting in the fragile shelters of this world and to hide themselves exclusively in the **Rock of our salvation**. He is the safe harbor for the soul, promising that those who trust in Him shall never be confounded.

The Resurrection and the Life

John 11:25. Jesus said unto her, **I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live:**

Standing before the tomb of Lazarus, Jesus shattered the power of the grave by declaring, **I am the resurrection, and the life**. He does not merely give life as a gift; He is the **Source** of life that swallows up death in victory. This title assures every believer that physical death is not the end, for **he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live**. It is the foundational hope of the Christian faith, proving that our King has the keys of hell and death.

The Righteous

1 John 2:1. My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous:

When we sin, we have an Advocate with the Father, **Jesus Christ the Righteous**, who pleads our cause based on His own perfection. He is the only human who ever walked this earth with clean hands and a pure heart, fulfilling every jot and tittle of the law. His intercession is powerful because it is backed by His **sinless life**, which satisfied the wrath of God on our behalf. We can stand before the Throne of Grace with confidence, not because we are good, but because He is **The Righteous** one who stands in our place.

Righteous Branch

Jeremiah 23:5. Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth.

From the decayed stump of Jesse's lineage, God raised up a **Righteous Branch** to reign and prosper as the true King of Israel. Unlike the corrupt kings of the past who led the people into idolatry, this King executes **judgment and justice** in the earth. He is the fruitful bough that brings life to a dead nation, fulfilling the covenant made to David. This title confirms that His kingdom is established in righteousness, and He will rule with an equity that the world has never seen.

The Righteous Judge

2 Timothy 4:8. Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous judge, shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing.

At the end of the age, every soul will stand before **The Righteous Judge**, who will award the crown of righteousness to those who love His appearing. Unlike earthly courts that can be bribed or deceived, His judgment is based on absolute truth and the secrets of the heart. He is the **Lord** who will settle all accounts, ensuring that justice is finally served for the wicked and the faithful alike. This title serves as a sober warning to the world and a blessed hope for the saint who awaits His vindication.

Righteousness

1 Corinthians 1:30. But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption:

This title identifies Jesus Christ as the **substance** of the believer's standing before God, rather than a mere teacher of moral rules. The Apostle Paul declares that Christ is **made unto us** righteousness, signifying that we do not possess this quality inherently but receive it as a gift. It destroys the concept of self-salvation, for if Christ represents our total righteousness, then our own works are

excluded as *filthy rags*. This connects deeply with the title *The Lord Our Righteousness*, confirming that our acceptance in heaven is based entirely on His merit, not our performance.

The Righteousness of God

2 Peter 1:1. Simon Peter, a servant and an apostle of Jesus Christ, to them that have obtained like precious faith with us through the righteousness of God and our Saviour Jesus Christ:

Here, the deity of Christ is linked directly to the quality of His justice, proving that He is the *Righteousness of God* manifest in the flesh. Peter explains that our faith is not a product of human effort but is obtained *through* this divine righteousness, making the Saviour the active agent of our belief. This title elevates Jesus above all earthly judges and kings, establishing Him as the *absolute standard* of perfection. It serves as a reminder that the only righteousness acceptable to the Father is that which belongs to the Son.

Thy Righteousness

Psalm 71:16. I will go in the strength of the Lord GOD: I will make mention of thy righteousness, *even* of thine only.

The Psalmist makes a deliberate choice to ignore his own good deeds and rely exclusively on *Thy Righteousness*. The phrase *even of thine only* creates a strict boundary, forbidding the mixture of human merit with divine grace. This title teaches the believer that in the day of judgment, the only plea that will silence the accuser is the *perfect record* of Jesus Christ. It is a call to total dependence, finding strength not in our own consistency, but in His unchangeable nature.

Rock

1 Corinthians 10:4. And did all drink the same spiritual drink: for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them: and that Rock was Christ.

The Apostle Paul reveals the mystery of the wilderness wanderings, identifying the *Spiritual Rock* that sustained Israel as the pre-incarnate Christ. This title signifies that He is the *ancient source* of life and stability, present with His people long before His birth in Bethlehem. Just as the rock was smitten by Moses to produce water, Christ was smitten by the judgment of God to yield the *living water* of the Holy Ghost. He is the immovable foundation upon which the church rests, surviving every desert storm.

Rock and Fortress

2 Samuel 22:2. And he said, The LORD *is* my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer;

In this song of deliverance, David personalizes the title, claiming the Lord not just as a theological concept but as *my Rock and my Fortress*. This implies a military defense, portraying Christ as a stronghold where the believer runs for safety during the *day of battle*. A fortress is a place of high

walls and impregnable strength, suggesting that our salvation is secured by His *omnipotent power*. It assures us that when the enemy comes in like a flood, we are hidden inside the cleft of the Rock.

Rock of Offense

1 Peter 2:8. And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, *even to them* which stumble at the word, being disobedient: whereunto also they were appointed.

To the believer, He is precious, but to the rebellious, Jesus Christ becomes a *Rock of Offense*. This title reveals the confrontational nature of the Gospel, for Christ refuses to be stepped over or ignored; men must either build upon Him or *stumble over Him*. His absolute claims to truth offend the pride of the disobedient, causing them to fall because they refuse to submit to the *Word*. It serves as a sober warning that the same Stone which saves can also crush those who reject it.

The Root and the Offspring of David

Revelation 22:16. I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, *and* the bright and morning star.

This profound title presents a divine paradox that can only be resolved by the *Deity of Jesus Christ*. As the *Root*, He is the source of David's existence, the Creator who gave life to the king; yet, as the *Offspring*, He is David's son, born into his royal lineage according to the flesh. This proves that Jesus is both *David's Lord* and *David's Son*, spanning eternity and history in one person. He is the *Ancient of Days* who predates the ancestors He descended from, securing the throne forever by the power of an indestructible life.

The Root of David

Revelation 5:5. And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, the Lion of the tribe of Juda, the Root of David, hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof.

In the throne room of heaven, this title identifies Jesus as the *source of all authority* behind the Davidic covenant. While earthly kings derive their power from their predecessors, Christ is the *Root* who sustains the entire dynasty of Israel's royalty. It signifies that the promises made to David were not merely about a human political system, but about a *Divine King* who was always the foundation of the kingdom. Because He is the Root, the tree of David's kingdom can never be cut down or destroyed, for its life flows from the *Eternal Son of God*.

Root of Jesse

Isaiah 11:10. And in that day there shall be a root of Jesse, which shall stand for an ensign of the people; to it shall the Gentiles seek: and his rest shall be glorious.

This title directs us to the humble beginnings of the royal line, for Jesse was a common man in Bethlehem, the father of David. By calling Himself the *Root of Jesse*, Christ emphasizes that He

will bring forth life from a *family tree* that seemed dead or cut down. The prophecy declares that this Root will rise to become a *banner for the nations*, drawing Gentiles from every corner of the earth to find salvation. It is a testament to the *power of God* to raise a glorious kingdom out of dry ground, granting a rest that is eternal and glorious.

The Rose of Sharon

Song of Solomon 2:1. I *am* the rose of Sharon, *and* the lily of the valleys.

In the poetic language of Solomon, this title reveals the *matchless beauty* and perfection of the Saviour amidst the common thorns of the world. The *Rose of Sharon* was a flower renowned for its splendor in the fertile plains, symbolizing the loveliness of Christ in His character and holiness. He is not merely a ruler of iron, but a *Lover of the soul*, offering a fragrance of grace that draws the believer into intimacy. This title reminds the church that our King is *altogether lovely*, worthy of our deepest affection and adoration.

Ruler in Israel

Micah 5:2. But thou, Beth-lehem Ephratah, *though* thou be little among the thousands of Judah, *yet* out of thee shall he come forth unto me *that is* to be ruler in Israel; whose goings forth *have been* from of old, from everlasting.

This ancient prophecy firmly establishes the *eternal pre-existence* of the Messiah who would be born in the small town of Bethlehem. He is identified as the one destined to be the *Ruler in Israel*, holding the rightful claim to the throne that Herod and others falsely occupied. Unlike earthly governors whose origins are known, His *goings forth* have been from the days of eternity, proving He is God manifest in the flesh. It assures the people of God that their true *Sovereign* is not a temporary political figure, but the Everlasting One who shepherds His flock with divine strength.

S

Thy Salvation

Luke 2:30. For mine eyes have seen thy salvation,

When the aged Simeon held the infant Jesus in the temple, he did not declare that he had seen a *method* of rescue, but that he had seen *Thy Salvation* in the person of a child. This title reveals that deliverance is not found in a set of rituals or a philosophy, but is exclusively bound up in the presence of *Jesus Christ*. To see Him with the eye of faith is to possess the very salvation prepared by God before the face of all people. He is the physical embodiment of God's rescuing power, proving that God does not merely send help; He comes Himself to be our safety.

Sanctification

1 Corinthians 1:30. But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption:

This title declares that our holiness is not a product of our own discipline, but is the result of being placed *in Christ Jesus*. He is made unto us *Sanctification*, meaning that our set-apart status before God is derived entirely from His finished work and His holy nature imputed to us. We do not struggle to make ourselves holy to be accepted; we are accepted in the Beloved and are therefore counted holy. This connects deeply with the truth that He is our *Righteousness*, for every spiritual grace we possess is found only by our union with Him.

Sanctuary

Isaiah 8:14. And he shall be for a sanctuary; but for a stone of stumbling and for a rock of offence to both the houses of Israel, for a gin and for a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

For those who trust Him, Christ is a holy *Sanctuary*, a place of refuge and divine protection where the believer is shielded from judgment. However, this same presence acts as a *stone of stumbling* to the religious houses that reject His way for their own traditions. The title signifies that Jesus is the dividing line of humanity; He is either the safe place where we hide, or the rock over which we fall to our destruction. He protects His own from the wrath to come, serving as the true temple where God meets with man in peace.

Saviour

Luke 2:11. For unto you is born this day in the city of David a Saviour, which is Christ the Lord.

The angel's announcement to the shepherds identified the newborn babe immediately as *Saviour*, confirming that His primary mission from birth was the rescue of lost humanity. This title sets Him apart as the one specifically anointed to deliver His people from the penalty and power of sin. It is linked inseparably with His identity as *Christ the Lord*, proving that the one who saves us has the sovereign authority to keep us. He is not merely a teacher or an example, but the divine Rescuer who stepped into history to pay a debt He did not owe.

Saviour Jesus Christ

2 Timothy 1:10. But is now made manifest by the appearing of our Saviour Jesus Christ, who hath abolished death, and hath brought life and immortality to light through the gospel:

Titus 2:13. Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ;

2 Peter 1:1. Simon Peter, a servant and an apostle of Jesus Christ, to them that have obtained like precious faith with us through the righteousness of God and our Saviour Jesus Christ:

The apostles Paul and Peter repeatedly use the full title *Saviour Jesus Christ* to emphasize the majesty and efficacy of His work. He is declared to be the one who has *abolished death*, rendering the grave powerless for the believer and bringing the reality of eternal life into clear view. This title is often coupled with the declaration of His deity, identifying Him as the *Great God*, ensuring that our rescue is secured by omnipotent power. It establishes that our standing in "like precious faith" is based solely on His righteousness, not our own.

The Saviour of the body

Ephesians 5:23. For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church: and he is the saviour of the body.

In the profound mystery of the church, Jesus is identified as *The Saviour of the body*, highlighting His specific, covenantal care for the collective group of believers. Just as a husband is called to protect and cherish his wife, Christ preserves His church, which is His body, from spiritual ruin and eternal separation. This title connects to His role as the *Head of the Church*, signifying that He provides both the direction for the body's movement and the salvation for its existence. He does not save us in isolation, but brings us into a living organism that He sustains by His own life.

The Saviour of the World

1 John 4:14. And we have seen and do testify that the Father sent the Son *to be* the Saviour of the world.

This expansive title destroys the notion that salvation is limited to a specific ethnic group or nation, declaring Jesus as *The Saviour of the World*. The apostles testified that the Father's love extended to the entirety of the fallen human race, sending the Son to offer redemption to all who would believe. It connects to the title *The Desire of All Nations*, fulfilling the promise that in Abraham's seed all families of the earth would be blessed. While not all will be saved, He is the only available remedy for every soul on the planet.

Sceptre

Numbers 24:17. I shall see him, but not now: I shall behold him, but not nigh: there shall come a Star out of Jacob, and a Sceptre shall rise out of Israel, and shall smite the corners of Moab, and destroy all the children of Sheth.

The prophecy of Balaam identifies the Messiah as a *Sceptre* that acts as the symbol of absolute royal authority and judgment. This title predicts a ruler who will rise out of Israel not only to govern but to conquer and subdue the enemies of God. It signifies that the coming King will wield the power to execute justice and establish His kingdom by force, smiting the rebellious nations. It points to the future reign of Christ when the government shall be upon His shoulder and He shall rule with a rod of iron.

The Second Man

1 Corinthians 15:47. The first man *is* of the earth, earthy: the second man *is* the Lord from heaven.

This title places Jesus Christ in direct contrast to Adam, identifying Him as ***The Second Man*** who heads a new, spiritual race. While the first man, Adam, was formed from the dust and brought death into the world, Christ is the ***Lord from heaven*** who brings life and immortality. He is the fresh start for humanity, allowing those who are born again to step out of the failure of the first man and into the victory of the Second. It connects to His title as ***The Last Adam***, emphasizing that He succeeds where the first Adam failed.

The Seed of Abraham

Hebrews 2:16. For verily he took not on *him the nature of* angels; but he took on *him* the seed of Abraham.

In His incarnation, Jesus did not come as a spirit or an angel, but He took on flesh as ***The Seed of Abraham*** to identify fully with the humanity He came to save. This fulfills the ancient covenant God made with Abraham, that in his seed all the nations of the earth would be blessed. By becoming part of this specific lineage, He secured the legal right to redeem those who were under the law and to bring the Gentiles into the family of faith. It proves that He is our kinsman-redeemer, bone of our bone and flesh of our flesh.

The Seed of David

2 Timothy 2:8. Remember that Jesus Christ of the seed of David was raised from the dead according to my gospel:

This title identifies Jesus Christ as the rightful **heir to the throne of Israel**, fulfilling the ancient covenant God made with King David. While many kings descended from David's line, only Christ possessed the power to be raised from the dead, ensuring that His reign would be **eternal and unbroken**. It signifies that He is fully human, born into a specific royal lineage, yet He possesses an indestructible life that conquers the grave. By being the **Seed of David**, He is the legal King who will one day return to sit upon the throne of Zion and rule the nations with righteousness.

Seed of the woman

Genesis 3:15. And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel.

This is the very first prophecy of the Messiah found in the Bible, predicting a Savior who would be born of a woman **without the agency of a human father**. It points directly to the **Virgin Birth**, for in the natural order, the "seed" belongs to the man, but here God promises a unique **Seed of the woman**. This title establishes Jesus as the ultimate **serpent-crusher** who would defeat Satan not with an army, but through His own suffering and death. Although the enemy would "bruise his heel" at the cross, Christ would deliver the fatal blow to the serpent's head, securing victory for all mankind.

Servant

Isaiah 42:1. Behold my servant, whom I uphold; mine elect, *in whom* my soul delighteth; I have put my spirit upon him: he shall bring forth judgment to the Gentiles.

Although He is the King of Kings, Jesus Christ took upon Himself the form of a **Servant** to accomplish the will of the Father. This title highlights His **perfect submission** and humility, for He came not to be ministered unto, but to minister and to give His life a ransom for many. God declares that His soul "delighteth" in this Servant, contrasting Him with the rebellious nation of Israel that often failed to serve God faithfully. As the anointed Servant, He is empowered by the Spirit to bring **justice and truth** to the Gentile nations, extending God's mercy beyond the borders of Israel.

Servant of Rulers

Isaiah 49:7. Thus saith the LORD, the Redeemer of Israel, *and* his Holy One, to him whom man despiseth, to him whom the nation abhorreth, to a servant of rulers, Kings shall see and arise, princes also shall worship, because of the LORD that is faithful, *and* the Holy One of Israel, and he shall choose thee.

This profound title reveals the depth of Christ's humiliation, showing that the Creator of the universe voluntarily subjected Himself to the judgment of corrupt earthly leaders. He became a **servant of rulers** like Pilate and Herod, allowing them to exercise power over Him so that the scriptures might be fulfilled. However, the prophecy guarantees a complete reversal, where kings will eventually **arise and worship** Him because God has chosen Him. It teaches us that true greatness is found in obedience to God, even when it means being despised and rejected by the political powers of this world.

Shepherd

Mark 14:27. And Jesus saith unto them, *All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written, I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered.*

1 Peter 5:4. And when the chief Shepherd shall appear, ye shall receive a crown of glory that fadeth not away.

Jesus applies this title to Himself to show that He is the leader who stands in the place of danger for the sake of the flock. The prophecy warned that the sword of judgment would awake against the **Shepherd**, signifying that God's wrath for sin would fall on Him rather than on the sheep. His death caused the disciples to be scattered for a moment, but it was necessary to purchase their **eternal safety**. This title confirms that He is not a hireling who flees trouble, but the true owner of the sheep who lays down His life to protect them.

The Shepherd and Bishop of your souls

1 Peter 2:25. For ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls.

While a shepherd guides and feeds, a Bishop is an **overseer** who carefully inspects and guards the condition of the flock. Jesus Christ does not just watch over our physical circumstances; He is the guardian of our **inner man**, constantly restoring us when we wander into sin or error. We were once lost and drifting without direction, but through repentance, we have returned to His protective care. He takes personal responsibility for the spiritual health of every believer, ensuring that our souls are kept safe until the day of redemption.

Shepherd of Israel

Psalm 80:1. To the chief Musician upon Shoshannim-Eduth, A Psalm of Asaph. Give ear, O Shepherd of Israel, thou that leadest Joseph like a flock; thou that dwellest *between* the cherubims, shine forth.

This Old Testament title identifies Jesus as the eternal God who led the tribes of Israel through the wilderness. By calling on the **Shepherd of Israel**, the psalmist acknowledges that the nation's survival depends entirely on His guidance and power. It connects the **Good Shepherd** of the New Testament with the Jehovah who dwells between the cherubims, proving they are the same Person. He continues to lead His people today, guiding them out of the bondage of sin just as He led Joseph like a flock out of Egypt.

Shiloh

Genesis 49:10. The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him *shall* the gathering of the people *be*.

The name **Shiloh** is a prophetic title meaning "Peace" or "The One to whom it belongs," marking the arrival of the true King from the tribe of Judah. This prophecy declared that the ruling authority, represented by the **sceptre**, would remain with Judah until the Messiah appeared to claim His rightful kingdom. Jesus Christ is the fulfillment of this promise, the Prince of Peace who gathers all nations unto Himself. His coming marked the transition from a national lawgiver to a universal Savior, to whom the **obedience of the people** truly belongs.

Son Jesus Christ

1 John 5:20. And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, *even* in his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life.

This title is a definitive declaration of the **Deity of Christ**, explicitly identifying Him as the "true God and eternal life." It emphasizes that our connection to the Father is entirely dependent on our union with the **Son Jesus Christ**. He is not merely a messenger pointing to the truth; He **is the**

Truth and the very source of life itself. This passage refutes any doctrine that denies His divinity, confirming that to know the Son is to know the only true God.

Son of Abraham

Matthew 1:1. The book of the generation of Jesus Christ, the son of David, the son of Abraham.

As the **Son of Abraham**, Jesus is the fulfillment of the great covenant promise that "in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed." Isaac, the son of Abraham, was a type of Christ who carried the wood for his own sacrifice up the mountain, but Jesus is the **true sacrifice** provided by God. This title connects Him to the heritage of faith, proving that He is the heir of the promises made to the fathers. Through Him, the blessing of salvation is no longer limited to one family but is extended to **all families of the earth** who believe.

Son of David

Matthew 1:1. The book of the generation of Jesus Christ, the son of David, the son of Abraham.

Matthew 9:27. And when Jesus departed thence, two blind men followed him, crying, and saying, *Thou* Son of David, have mercy on us.

This title serves as the legal and prophetic credential for Jesus to sit upon the throne of Israel. God made an unconditional covenant with King David, promising that his seed would establish a kingdom that would endure for ever. By identifying Jesus as the **Son of David**, the New Testament declares that the *long-awaited King* has finally arrived to claim His rightful inheritance. It is striking that the blind men used this specific title when asking for mercy, revealing that they saw with *spiritual eyes* what the religious leaders refused to acknowledge: that the healer standing before them was the Royal Messiah. This title is the bridge between the Old Testament hope and the New Testament reality, proving that God keeps His oath to a thousand generations.

The Son of God

John 1:49. Nathanael answered and saith unto him, Rabbi, thou art the Son of God; thou art the King of Israel.

While "Son of David" speaks of His humanity and royal right, **The Son of God** declares His absolute deity and eternal nature. Nathanael, an Israelite in whom was no guile, immediately recognized that Jesus was more than a mere teacher; He was the possessor of *divine authority*. This title signifies that Jesus shares the very essence and substance of the Father, making Him equal with God. It connects intimately with the title **The Only Begotten Son**, distinguishing Him from believers who are sons by adoption. To confess Him as the **Son of God** is the rock upon which the church is built and the specific truth that overcomes the world.

Son of man

Matthew 8:20. And Jesus saith unto him, *The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.*

Matthew 9:6. *But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (then saith he to the sick of the palsy,) Arise, take up thy bed, and go unto thine house.*

This was the title Jesus used most frequently for Himself, emphasizing His complete identification with humanity and His role as the *Second Adam*. It portrays Him as the **Man of Sorrows** who entered fully into the poverty and suffering of the human condition, having "not where to lay his head." Yet, simultaneously, it is a title of immense power drawn from Daniel's vision, where one like the **Son of man** is given an everlasting dominion. Jesus used it to prove that He had authority *on earth* to forgive sins—a prerogative that belongs to God alone. It reminds us that our Mediator understands our frame because He walked the dusty roads of earth as a man.

Son of Mary

Mark 6:3. Is not this the carpenter, the son of Mary, the brother of James, and Joses, and of Juda, and Simon? and are not his sisters here with us? And they were offended at him.

This title highlights the reality of the Incarnation, anchoring the Lord of Glory to a specific earthly family and a humble village. To the people of Nazareth, calling Him the **Son of Mary** was a way to minimize Him, treating Him as merely a local neighbor rather than the Lord from Heaven. It reveals the *scandal of the Gospel*: that the Almighty God would clothe Himself in such common humanity that His own peers would be offended at Him. However, for the believer, this title is precious because it confirms He was "made of a woman, made under the law" to redeem those who were under the law. It stands as a testament to the fact that God chose the weak things of the world to confound the mighty.

Son of Joseph

John 1:45. Philip findeth Nathanael, and saith unto him, We have found him, of whom Moses in the law, and the prophets, did write, Jesus of Nazareth, the son of Joseph.

John 6:42. And they said, Is not this Jesus, the son of Joseph, whose father and mother we know? how is it then that he saith, I came down from heaven?

Though Jesus was virgin-born and not the biological offspring of Joseph, this legal title was necessary to establish His right to the throne of David through the royal lineage. Joseph was His *legal guardian* and earthly father in the eyes of the law, protecting His reputation and identity during His childhood. However, this title also served as a stumbling block for those who judged only by outward appearances, as they could not reconcile a **Son of Joseph** with one who "came down from heaven." It teaches us that spiritual truth is often hidden behind natural circumstances, requiring faith to see the *divine reality* beneath the surface. He submitted to the reproach of a humble parentage to secure our adoption into the family of God.

The Son of the Blessed

Mark 14:61. But he held his peace, and answered nothing. Again the high priest asked him, and said unto him, Art thou the Christ, the Son of the Blessed?

In the face of His accusers, the High Priest used this title—a reverent Jewish circumlocution for God—to challenge Jesus' claim to deity. By answering "I am," Jesus accepted the title **The Son of the Blessed**, confirming that He is the unique and eternal Son of the Most High God. This was the moment that sealed His death sentence, as the religious leaders understood clearly that He was claiming *equality with God*. It stands as the ultimate confession of His identity, spoken under oath before the highest religious court of His day. He is the Son of the One who is praised forever, the fountain of all blessing for His people.

The Son of the Father

2 John 3. Grace be with you, mercy, *and* peace, from God the Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of the Father, in truth and love.

This title emphasizes the eternal, relational bond within the Godhead, from which all grace, mercy, and peace flow to the believer. It is not enough to acknowledge God in a general sense; one must recognize Jesus Christ specifically as **The Son of the Father** to possess the truth. This designation serves as a safeguard against the spirit of antichrist, which denies the Father and the Son. It reminds the church that our salvation is grounded in the *eternal love* between the first and second persons of the Trinity. As we walk in "truth and love," we reflect the family likeness of the Father and the Son.

The Son of the Highest

Luke 1:32. He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David:

Announced by the angel Gabriel, this majestic title elevates Jesus above all earthly and spiritual powers. To be the **Son of the Highest** is to occupy the supreme position in the universe, for there is no authority above the Most High. It connects His divine origin directly to His earthly mission, promising that this same divine Son will sit upon the "throne of his father David." It assures us that the Kingdom of Christ is not a temporary political movement, but the establishment of the *highest authority* on earth. He is the Sovereign Ruler who brings the power of the highest heavens down to the throne of Jerusalem.

The Son of the Living God

Matthew 16:16. And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God.

John 6:69. And we believe and are sure that thou art that Christ, the Son of the living God.

This title stands as the **supreme confession** of the church, distinguishing Jesus Christ from the dead and breathless idols of the heathen. While the pagan nations worshiped gods of wood and stone that could neither see nor hear, Peter declared that his Master was the Son of the *Living God*, the source of all existence. This title signifies that Christ possesses **life in Himself**, uncreated and underived, and He has the power to quicken whomsoever He will. It establishes Him as the active, ruling Sovereign who is not a relic of history, but the **vital force** sustaining the universe right now.

Spiritual Rock

1 Corinthians 10:4. And did all drink the same spiritual drink: for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them: and that Rock was Christ.

The Apostle Paul pulls back the veil of the Old Testament to reveal that the **provider** for Israel in the wilderness was none other than Jesus Christ. The people drank from a **Spiritual Rock** that followed them, a mysterious source of water in a dry and thirsty land, and the Scripture explicitly declares, *and that Rock was Christ*. This title proves His **pre-existence** and His eternal care for His people, showing that He was present with the church in the wilderness long before His incarnation. He is the **solid foundation** that satisfies the deepest thirst of the soul, struck once at Calvary so that the living waters of salvation might flow freely to all who believe.

Star out of Jacob

Numbers 24:17. I shall see him, but not now: I shall behold him, but not nigh: there shall come a Star out of Jacob, and a Sceptre shall rise out of Israel, and shall smite the corners of Moab, and destroy all the children of Sheth.

In one of the most remarkable prophecies of the Torah, even a pagan prophet was forced by God to witness the coming glory of the Messiah. Balaam saw from the top of the rocks that a **Star out of Jacob** would rise to wield the scepter of dominion, piercing through the darkness of the nations. This title identifies Jesus as the **celestial sign** of God's covenant with Israel, the light that breaks the long night of human history. He is the **guiding light** for the wise who seek Him, and the herald of a new day where the Kingdom of God shall crush all opposition.

The Stone

Matthew 21:42. Jesus saith unto them, *Did ye never read in the scriptures, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner: this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes?*

Jesus Christ is the immovable object of history, described simply as **The Stone** cut out of the mountain without hands. In the vision of Daniel, this Stone strikes the great image of worldly government and grinds it to powder, growing until it fills the whole earth. He is the **divine element** that destroys the fragile kingdoms of men, proving that no human empire can stand against His authority. Whether men build upon Him or are crushed by Him, He remains the **inescapable reality** with which every soul must reckon.

Stone of Stumbling

1 Peter 2:8. And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, *even to them* which stumble at the word, being disobedient: whereunto also they were appointed.

To the humble believer, Christ is a sanctuary, but to the proud and disobedient, He becomes a **Stone of Stumbling**. God deliberately placed Jesus in Zion as a test of the human heart; those who refuse to bow to His lordship will find their pride shattered against His unyielding truth. The religious builders wanted a Messiah who flattered their vanity, but they tripped over His **humility and cross**, finding Him to be a rock of offense rather than a stepping stone to power. This title warns that the **very same Gospel** that saves the contrite will utterly ruin the arrogant.

The Stone which was set at nought

Acts 4:11. This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner.

This title highlights the tragic irony of religious expertise when it is disconnected from spiritual sight. The very "builders"—the leaders entrusted with constructing the spiritual life of Israel—examined Jesus Christ and determined He had zero value, setting Him *at nought*. They treated the **Lord of Glory** as a worthless piece of rubble to be discarded, yet God overruled their verdict by raising Him from the dead and making Him the **Head of the Corner**. This teaches us that human rejection, even by religious authorities, cannot annul God's choice. It stands as a warning that one can be an expert in the Law and yet miss the **Author of the Law** entirely.

The Stone which the builders disallowed

1 Peter 2:7. Unto you therefore which believe *he is* precious: but unto them which be disobedient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner,

While similar to the previous title, the phrase **disallowed** implies a formal, official rejection by those who claimed to test doctrine and truth. The religious hierarchy did not just ignore Jesus; they actively censored and disqualified Him, declaring Him unfit for the temple of God. However, the Scripture creates a sharp contrast: to the establishment, He is disallowed, but to the believer, He is **precious**. This title assures us that our value is determined by God's election, not by human approval. The very One whom men sought to exclude has become the **Chief Corner Stone** upon which the entire church rests.

The Stone which the builders rejected

Matthew 21:42. Jesus saith unto them, *Did ye never read in the scriptures, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner: this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes?*

Jesus applies this ancient prophecy directly to Himself, confronting the Pharisees with their own scripture. The act of *rejection* was a violent casting away of the Truth, yet it resulted in the marvelous work of the Lord where the rejected Stone became the foundation of a new temple. This title connects to *The Stone of Stumbling*, showing that Christ is the dividing line of history; men either fall on Him in repentance or He falls on them in judgment. It proves that the "builders" of this world often do not know God's blueprints. The Resurrection is the ultimate vindication of the *Stone* that the world threw away.

Sun of Righteousness

Malachi 4:2. But unto you that fear my name shall the Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow up as calves of the stall.

This majestic title closes the Old Testament with a promise of dawn after a long, dark night of silence. Jesus Christ is the *Sun of Righteousness* who dispels the cold darkness of sin and brings spiritual warmth and life to those who fear His name. Just as the physical sun is the source of all earthly life, Christ is the source of all spiritual vitality, rising with *healing in his wings*. This connects to His title as the *Light of the World*, signifying that He is not merely a reflection of light, but the source itself. When He appears, the shadows of the Law flee away, and the brightness of grace floods the soul.

Sure Foundation

Isaiah 28:16. Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner *stone*, a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste.

In a world of shifting sand and crumbling institutions, God has laid a *Sure Foundation* that can never be moved. This title describes the absolute stability and reliability of Jesus Christ; He is a *tried stone*, tested by the devil, the world, and the wrath of God, yet found perfect. To build one's life on Him is to be secure against the storms of judgment, for He supports the entire weight of our salvation. Unlike human agreements which fail, this foundation is laid by God Himself in *Zion*. It assures the believer that they need not "make haste" in panic, for their standing is eternally secure in Him.

Surety

Hebrews 7:22. By so much was Jesus made a surety of a better testament.

A *Surety* is one who legally guarantees the debt or obligations of another, putting their own assets on the line to ensure payment. Jesus Christ is the guarantor of the *New Covenant*, pledging His own life and blood to secure the promises of God for us. Because He is our Surety, the covenant does not depend on our weak performance but on His unchangeable priesthood and endless life. If we default—which we do daily—He pays the debt, ensuring that the "better testament" remains unbroken. This connects Him to the office of the *Mediator*, proving that our salvation is backed by the collateral of the Son of God Himself.

T

Teacher come from God

John 3:2. The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him.

This title, given by Nicodemus, acknowledges the divine origin of Christ's doctrine and authority. Unlike the scribes who quoted other men, Jesus spoke the very words of the Father, proving His mission through **miracles that no man could do** unless God were with Him. He is the ultimate Instructor of the soul, sent from the ivory palaces to reveal the hidden things of the Kingdom to a world blinded by sin. To sit at His feet is to learn the **absolute truth** from the Source of all wisdom.

Thy Redeemer

Isaiah 49:26. And I will feed them that oppress thee with their own flesh; and they shall be drunken with their own blood, as with sweet wine: and all flesh shall know that I the LORD *am* thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the mighty One of Jacob.

The title **Thy Redeemer** creates a deeply personal connection between the Creator and the individual believer. It signifies that the Almighty God has personally undertaken the cost to buy you back from the slave market of sin. He is not a distant deity but **thy** specific Kinsman-Redeemer, who has the right and the power to restore your lost heritage. This assurance anchors the soul, knowing that the **Mighty One of Jacob** has pledged His own life to secure your freedom.

Thy Righteousness

Psalms 71:16. I will go in the strength of the Lord GOD: I will make mention of thy righteousness, *even* of thine only.

This title strips away all confidence in human merit, declaring that Jesus Christ is the only **Righteousness** acceptable to the Father. The psalmist resolves to make mention of **thine only**, realizing that our own works are as filthy rags in the sight of a holy God. It is the glorious exchange of the Gospel: we give Him our sin, and He clothes us in His perfect, spotless obedience. We stand before the throne not in our own integrity, but wrapped in the **perfect merit** of the Son.

Thy Salvation

Luke 2:30. For mine eyes have seen thy salvation,

When Simeon held the infant Jesus in the temple, he did not say he saw a plan or a philosophy; he declared, "Mine eyes have seen **thy salvation**." This proves that salvation is not a "thing" to be achieved, but a **Person** to be received. Jesus Christ is the embodiment of God's rescue mission, the tangible presence of deliverance for all people. To have Him is to have **eternal safety**, for He is the very saving power of God made flesh.

Thy Saviour and thy Redeemer

Isaiah 49:26. And I will feed them that oppress thee with their own flesh; and they shall be drunken with their own blood, as with sweet wine: and all flesh shall know that I the LORD *am* thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the mighty One of Jacob.

This compound title reinforces the dual nature of Christ's work: He rescues us from danger as the **Saviour** and pays the price of our release as the **Redeemer**. It links the deliverance of Israel physically to the spiritual deliverance of the church, proving that the God of the Old Testament is the Jesus of the New. The repetition emphasizes God's intense desire for His people to **know** Him in these specific roles. He wants us to be certain that our rescue is entirely the work of His sovereign hand.

A Tree Planted by the Rivers of Water

Psalms 1:3 And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.

While this Psalm describes the blessed man generally, Jesus Christ is the perfect embodiment of this archetype, standing as *A Tree Planted by the Rivers of Water*. He is the only One who has perfectly delighted in the law of the Lord day and night, making Him the source of eternal stability rooted deep in the presence of the Father. Unlike the chaff which the wind driveth away, Christ draws His vitality from the inexhaustible Spirit, ensuring that His ministry brings forth the *fruit* of salvation in the fullness of time. His life possesses an unfading power, typified by the *leaf* that shall not wither, guaranteeing that the pleasure of the Lord *shall prosper* in His hand.

True

Revelation 19:11. And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him *was* called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war.

In a world filled with deception and shifting shadows, Jesus Christ stands as the One who is essentially and eternally **True**. He is the ultimate reality, the standard by which all other things are measured and judged. This title assures the church in Philadelphia that His promises are reliable and His character is without flaw or falsehood. He cannot lie, and therefore, His word is the **solid rock** upon which we can build our lives with absolute confidence.

True Bread from heaven

John 6:32-33. Then Jesus said unto them, *Verily, verily, I say unto you, Moses gave you not that bread from heaven; but my Father giveth you the true bread from heaven. For the bread of God is he which cometh down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world.*

Jesus contrasts the temporary manna that sustained Israel in the wilderness with Himself, the **True Bread from heaven**. While the physical bread sustained life for a day, Christ provides the spiritual

nourishment that imparts **eternal life** to the soul. He is the daily provision of the Father, essential for our spiritual survival and growth. This title invites us to feed on Him by faith, finding in Him the satisfaction that the world can never offer.

The True God

1 John 5:20. And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, *even* in his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life.

This is one of the most powerful declarations of the Deity of Christ in the entire Bible. The Apostle John unequivocally identifies Jesus Christ not merely as a god or a representative, but as **The True God**. It destroys all idolatry by focusing our worship on the One who is the source of all reality and life. To be in Him is to be secured in the **ultimate truth** of the universe, distinguishing the Christian faith from all idols and false systems.

The True God, and Eternal Life

1 John 5:20. And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, *even* in his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life.

This title expands the previous one to confirm that Jesus is the very substance of **Eternal Life**. He is not just the giver of life; He **is** the Life that has existed from eternity past with the Father. It signifies that our hope of immortality is not based on a concept, but on our union with a living Person. This connects directly to His claim to be "The Resurrection and the Life," assuring us that because He lives, we shall live also.

True Light

John 1:9. *That* was the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world.

Jesus Christ is the **True Light**, the original and uncreated radiance from which all other light is derived. While John the Baptist was a burning and shining lamp, he was merely a reflection; Christ is the source that **illuminates every man's** conscience. His coming into the world dispels the darkness of ignorance and sin, revealing the true state of the human heart. He guides the feet of the wanderer into the path of peace, ensuring that no one who follows Him will walk in darkness.

The True Vine

John 15:1. *I am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman.*

In this intimate metaphor, Jesus presents Himself as the **True Vine**, the vital source of all spiritual fruitfulness. Unlike the nation of Israel, which was often described as a vine that brought forth wild grapes, Christ produces perfect fruit through His branches—the believers. It emphasizes our

absolute dependence on Him; for without Him, we can do **nothing**. This title calls us to "abide," resting in the flow of His life to produce works that glorify the Father.

True Witness

Revelation 3:14. And unto the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write; These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the beginning of the creation of God;

To the lukewarm church of Laodicea, Jesus presents Himself as the **True Witness** who speaks the unvarnished reality of their condition. While they deceived themselves into thinking they were rich and increased with goods, His testimony revealed their spiritual nakedness and poverty. He does not flatter or hide the truth but delivers the **divine verdict** with absolute accuracy. This title serves as a warning that we cannot hide our true state from His all-seeing eyes.

The Truth

John 14:6. Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

Jesus does not merely teach the truth; He declares, "I am **The Truth**." He is the embodiment of all reality, the fixed point in a universe of relativity. This exclusive claim means that any philosophy, religion, or idea that contradicts Him is essentially a lie. He is the final revelation of God, the standard by which all things are measured, and the **only path** to the Father.

U

Unspeakable Gift

2 Corinthians 9:15. Thanks *be* unto God for his unspeakable gift.

This title captures the overwhelming magnitude of God's grace, declaring that Jesus Christ is a gift beyond the power of human language to fully describe. While earthly gifts can be measured by price or utility, the **Unspeakable Gift** of the Son defies all valuation, for it contains the infinite riches of the Godhead bodily. Paul, who possessed a mighty command of language, found himself bankrupt of words when contemplating the donation of Christ to a sinful world, resorting simply to "Thanks be unto God." It serves as a reminder that the believer's gratitude should be as boundless as the **gift** itself, which provides not just temporary relief, but eternal life.

V

Very Christ

Acts 9:22. But Saul increased the more in strength, and confounded the Jews which dwelt at Damascus, proving that this is very Christ.

The word "very" in this context means "true" or "actual," emphasizing that Jesus of Nazareth is the genuine, historical fulfillment of the Messianic prophecies. Saul of Tarsus did not merely preach Jesus as a good teacher; he used the Scriptures to prove legally and theologically that He is the *Very Christ* promised to the fathers. This title dismantles any notion of a "spiritual" or "metaphorical" Messiah, grounding our faith in the concrete reality that the Man who died on the cross is the Anointed One of God. It is the title of *certainty*, assuring the church that we have not followed cunningly devised fables.

The Vine

John 15:5. I am the vine, ye *are* the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do nothing.

Jesus identifies Himself as the source of all spiritual vitality, declaring that He is the *Vine* and we are merely the branches dependent upon His life-giving sap. This title illustrates the organic, living union between the Savior and the saved; a branch cannot survive, let alone produce fruit, if it is severed from the stock. It humbles human pride by establishing the absolute necessity of *abiding*, proving that religious activity without the power of Christ is dead wood fit only for the fire. He is the root and the sustenance of our faith, ensuring that any fruit we bear is ultimately His work flowing through us.

W

The Water of Life

Revelation 21:6. And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.

In the arid wilderness of a fallen world, Christ presents Himself as the *Water of Life*, the only element capable of quenching the deep, spiritual thirst of the human soul. While the broken cisterns of worldly pleasure leave men dry and desperate, this Fountain offers a refreshment that springs up into everlasting life. The invitation is given "freely," signifying that this *living water* cannot be bought with money or merit, but is available to any who will simply stoop down and drink. It connects to His identity as the *Alpha and Omega*, proving that He is the final satisfaction of all desire.

The Way

John 14:6. Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

This title is the ultimate declaration of exclusivity, shattering the modern myth that there are many paths to God. Jesus does not claim to show the way or to be *a* way; He defines Himself as *The Way*, the singular avenue through which sinful man can approach a holy God. By stating "no man cometh unto the Father, but by me," He establishes Himself as the necessary bridge across the

chasm of sin. It is a title of direction and destination, assuring the lost pilgrim that if they have Christ, they are already on the road home.

Wisdom

Proverbs 8:12. I wisdom dwell with prudence, and find out knowledge of witty inventions.

1 Corinthians 1:30. But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption:

In the book of Proverbs, *Wisdom* is personified as a divine being existing before creation, a role the New Testament assigns explicitly to Jesus Christ. He is not merely wise; He is the very substance of *Wisdom*, made unto us the solution for all our ignorance and folly. While the Greeks sought philosophical insight and the Jews sought signs, God provided a Person who answers the riddles of existence and the problem of sin. To possess Him is to possess the key to understanding the universe and the mind of God.

The Wisdom of God

1 Corinthians 1:24. But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God, and the wisdom of God.

The cross appears as foolishness to the perishing, but to the saved, it is the supreme manifestation of *The Wisdom of God*. This title highlights the genius of the Atonement, where God satisfied the demands of absolute justice and absolute mercy simultaneously—a feat no human intellect could conceive. Christ is the mystery of God revealed, the master plan that confounds the princes of this world and saves the believer. He is the logic of creation and the rationality of redemption, standing as the eternal rebuttal to the vanity of human reasoning.

Witness

Revelation 1:5. And from Jesus Christ, *who is* the faithful witness, *and* the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood,

Jesus Christ stands as the *Witness* to the truth of God, testifying of what He has seen and heard in the bosom of the Father. In a world filled with lies and deception, His testimony is the rock of reality upon which we build our lives. He sealed this witness not with ink, but with His own blood, proving the sincerity and veracity of His message. As the *Faithful Witness*, He is the standard by which all other claims to truth must be measured and judged.

A Witness to the people

Isaiah 55:4. Behold, I have given him *for* a witness to the people, a leader and commander to the people.

God the Father presented His Son not only to Israel but as *A Witness to the people* of all nations, testifying of the Divine nature and will. This title emphasizes His role as the revealer of the unseen God, making the Father known to humanity through His life and doctrine. He stands in the assembly of the nations as the evidence of God's holiness and love, a *witness* that cannot be ignored or silenced. It connects His prophetic office with His kingly authority as a leader and commander.

Wonderful

Isaiah 9:6. For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

The first name in Isaiah's magnificent list is *Wonderful*, a word that conveys the idea of something miraculous, separating Him from the ordinary course of nature. From His virgin birth to His resurrection, every aspect of His existence excites wonder and awe in the beholder. He is the miracle of the ages, the mystery of godliness manifest in the flesh. This title invites the believer to never lose their sense of amazement at the glory and grace of the Savior.

The Word

John 1:1-3. In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. The same was in the beginning with God. All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made.

This title identifies Jesus as the *Logos*, the eternal expression of the Father's mind and the active agent of His will. As *The Word*, He is the medium through which God communicates with His creation, bridging the silence of eternity. He is not a created being but is co-eternal and co-equal with God, possessing the creative power to speak worlds into existence. This title establishes His deity as the uncaused Cause, the Intelligence behind the universe.

The Word Made Flesh

John 1:14. And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth.

Here is the central miracle of the faith: the infinite God contracted into the span of a human life. *The Word Made Flesh* signifies that the abstract truth of God became a concrete reality, touchable and visible to men. He "dwelt" or tabernacled among us, replacing the tent of meeting with the temple of His body. This title refutes any Gnostic heresy that denies His physical nature, proving that He is fully God and fully man, the perfect Mediator.

The Word of God

Revelation 19:13. And he *was* clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God.

In His second coming, Jesus returns not as a humble teacher but as the conquering Warrior, identified by the title ***The Word of God***. He rides forth to execute the written judgments of the Lord, His vesture dipped in blood signifying the terrible price of redemption and judgment. This title reveals that He is the enforcer of divine decree; when He speaks, nations fall and history is brought to its conclusion. He is the living Sword of the Spirit, sharp and powerful.

The Word of Life

1 John 1:1. That which was from the beginning, which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, and our hands have handled, of the Word of life;

The Apostle John emphasizes the tangible, physical reality of the Savior, calling Him ***The Word of Life*** whom they had seen and handled. This title confirms that the Gospel is not a theory but a biological and spiritual fact; the Life of God appeared in a body that could be touched. He is the source of all vitality, both physical and eternal, communicating that life to those who are dead in trespasses and sins. It is the title of resurrection and restoration.

Y

Your Holy One

Isaiah 43:15. I *am* the LORD, your Holy One, the creator of Israel, your King.

God defines His relationship to His people with intensely personal language, calling Himself ***Your Holy One***. He is set apart from the nations specifically for Israel and the church, consecrated to be their unique sanctification. This title demands a reciprocal holiness from His people; because He is ours, we must be His. It reminds us that our God is not common or profane, but separated in infinite purity for the salvation of His elect.

Your King

Isaiah 43:15. I *am* the LORD, your Holy One, the creator of Israel, your King.

Following the declaration of His holiness, He asserts His authority as ***Your King***, claiming the right to rule over the lives He has created and redeemed. He is not merely *a* king among many options, but the specific, personal Sovereign of the believer. This title requires allegiance and submission, for if He is our King, we are His subjects bound to obey His laws. It establishes the Kingdom of God not as a democracy, but as a divine monarchy where His will is supreme.

Your Redeemer

Isaiah 43:14. Thus saith the LORD, your redeemer, the Holy One of Israel; For your sake I have sent to Babylon, and have brought down all their nobles, and the Chaldeans, whose cry *is* in the ships.

This title brings the Almighty God down into the slave market to purchase freedom for His captives. As ***Your Redeemer***, He accepts the personal responsibility to pay the price for your release, intervening in history to break the bars of Babylon and sin. It is a title of action and possession; He redeems us because He values us. It assures the believer that their freedom was bought at the highest cost, securing them as the personal property of the One who saved them.

The Eternal Spirit: The Names & Nature of the Holy Ghost

Breath of the Almighty

Job 33:4. The Spirit of God hath made me, and the breath of the Almighty hath given me life.

This title reveals the **Holy Ghost** as the active agent of creation and the sustainer of all biological life. Just as God breathed into Adam the *breath of life* in the beginning, Elihu declares that it is this same **Spirit of God** that grants existence to every individual. It establishes a direct connection to the *Spirit of God* moving upon the waters in Genesis, showing that He is the personal *power* of the Creator. Without this **Breath of the Almighty**, mankind would return to dust, highlighting our absolute dependence on Him for every moment we live.

Comforter

John 14:16. And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever;

John 15:26. But when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, *even* the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me:

Jesus promised that He would not leave His disciples as orphans, identifying the Holy Ghost as the **Comforter** who would take His place on earth. This title implies a deep, personal relationship where the Spirit acts as a helper, advocate, and guide who *abides with* the believer forever. While Christ is seated at the right hand of the Father, this **Spirit of Truth** is present to testify of Jesus Christ and apply His peace to our hearts. It assures the church that even in the midst of tribulation, we possess a divine presence that the world cannot receive.

Eternal Spirit

Hebrews 9:14. How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God?

This title declares the **Holy Ghost** to be without beginning or end, sharing the essential divine attribute of eternity with the Father and the Son. It was through the power of this **Eternal Spirit** that Christ offered Himself as the perfect sacrifice, linking the Spirit directly to the efficacy of the *blood of Christ* and the Atonement. This proves that the work of redemption was a unified act of the entire Godhead. Furthermore, because He is eternal, His power to *purge your conscience* and secure your redemption is permanent and unchanging.

Free Spirit

Psalms 51:12. Restore unto me the joy of thy salvation; and uphold me with thy free spirit.

In his prayer of repentance after a grievous sin, King David appeals to the **Free Spirit** to uphold him and restore his spiritual stability. This title suggests a Spirit that is generous, noble, and liberating, one that frees the believer from the crushing bondage of sin and guilt. It anticipates the New Testament truth that *where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty*, empowering God's people to serve Him willingly rather than out of forced obligation. It is the **Free Spirit** that lifts the fallen saint and sustains them in a walk of uprightness.

God

Acts 5:3-4. But Peter said, Ananias, why hath Satan filled thine heart to lie to the Holy Ghost, and to keep back part of the price of the land? 4 Whiles it remained, was it not thine own? and after it was sold, was it not in thine own power? why hast thou conceived this thing in thine heart? thou hast not lied unto men, but unto God.

*This passage provides one of the most undeniable proofs in Scripture of the full Deity of the Holy Ghost. Peter explicitly interchanges the title **Holy Ghost** with **God**, warning Ananias that his deception was not merely against the apostles, but against the Almighty Himself. It refutes any doctrine claiming the Spirit is merely an active force or influence; He is **God**, possessing the omniscience to see the secrets of the heart and the authority to judge sin. To lie to the Spirit is to lie to the sovereign Lord of the church.*

Good Spirit

Nehemiah 9:20. Thou gavest also thy good spirit to instruct them, and withheldest not thy manna from their mouth, and gavest them water for their thirst.

Psalms 143:10. Teach me to do thy will; for thou art my God: thy spirit is good; lead me into the land of uprightness.

The title **Good Spirit** reveals the inherent benevolence and patience of the Godhead toward His people, even when they are wandering in the wilderness. In Nehemiah, this title is directly linked to God's provision of *instruction* and physical sustenance, showing that the Spirit does not merely command but actively guides and sustains the believer. The Psalmist calls upon this same **Good Spirit** to lead him out of trouble and into the "land of uprightness," proving that our guidance comes from a source that desires our well-being. This title stands in direct contrast to the spirit of the world or the spirit of error; His goodness is the compass that directs us to the will of God.

Holy Spirit

Psalms 51:11. Cast me not away from thy presence; and take not thy holy spirit from me.

Luke 11:13. *If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children: how much more shall your heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him?*

Ephesians 1:13. In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise,

Ephesians 4:30. And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption.

This is perhaps the most recognized title, emphasizing the absolute purity and separation of God from all sin. The **Holy Spirit** is identified by Paul as the *Seal* of the believer, marking us as God's purchased possession until the day of redemption. This sealing is not a temporary stamp but a permanent indwelling that creates a bond between the Father and His children. We are warned not to *grieve* Him, for He is a distinct witness within us who feels the weight of our conduct. While David prayed in the Psalms not to have the Spirit taken away, the New Testament believer rests in the promise that this **Holy Spirit** is given by the Father to those who ask, sealing them forever.

Lord, The

2 Thessalonians 3:5. And the Lord direct your hearts into the love of God, and into the patient waiting for Christ.

Here, the Spirit is identified with the supreme authority and title of **The Lord**, affirming His full deity and equality within the Godhead. In this passage, **The Lord** (the Spirit) directs the hearts of the saints into the love of God (the Father) and the waiting for Christ (the Son), showing the distinct operation of the three. This aligns with Paul's teaching in 2 Corinthians 3:17, where he plainly states, "Now the Lord is that Spirit." By using this title, the Scripture commands us to submit to the Spirit not merely as an influence or a power, but as the Master who has the right to rule and direct the inner man.

Power of the Highest

Luke 1:35. And the angel answered and said unto her, The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God.

This majestic title, **Power of the Highest**, was revealed at the announcement of the incarnation of Jesus Christ. It describes the Holy Ghost as the active, omnipotent force of God capable of performing the impossible—bringing forth life from a virgin womb. It connects closely with the title *Breath of the Almighty*, as it is the Spirit who imparts life where there was none. When the angel Gabriel spoke to Mary, he equated the coming of the Holy Ghost with the overshadowing of this **Power**, demonstrating that the Spirit is the very finger of God in operation. It reminds us that the work of salvation, from the birth of Christ to the new birth of the believer, is accomplished not by human might, but by His power.

Spirit, The

Matthew 4:1. Then was Jesus led up of the Spirit into the wilderness to be tempted of the devil.

John 3:6. That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit.

1 Timothy 4:1. Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils;

This title emphasizes the **absolute and essential nature** of the third person of the Godhead, standing in sharp contrast to the weakness of the flesh. Just as the wind blows where it lists, *The Spirit* operates with sovereign freedom to lead, regenerate, and warn the church of coming dangers. It is this same Spirit that led Jesus into the wilderness for testing, proving that even the Son of God walked in **perfect submission** to the Spirit's direction. To be born of *The Spirit* is to be translated from a state of death into a state of eternal life, a miracle that no human effort can replicate.

Spirit of the Lord God

Isaiah 61:1. The Spirit of the Lord GOD is upon me; because the LORD hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound;

This majestic title is inextricably linked to the **anointing of the Messiah** for His earthly ministry. It signifies the full weight of the Godhead's authority resting upon Jesus, empowering Him to execute the great commission of redemption. When Christ stood in the synagogue to read this scroll, He declared that this specific anointing had been fulfilled in the ears of the people. It reminds us that *true ministry* is never powered by human talent, but only by the **Spirit of the Lord God** resting upon a servant.

Spirit of the Lord

Isaiah 11:2. And the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD;

Acts 5:9. Then Peter said unto her, How is it that ye have agreed together to tempt the Spirit of the Lord? behold, the feet of them which have buried thy husband are at the door, and shall carry thee out.

This title represents the **central stem** of the seven-fold Spirit described by the prophet Isaiah. It highlights the Spirit's role as the active, ruling presence of Jehovah within the world and the church. To lie to this Spirit, as Ananias and Sapphira did, is to lie directly to the Master of the House, inviting swift and **righteous judgment**. It is the *Spirit of the Lord* that provides the resting place for all wisdom, counsel, and might.

Spirit of God

Genesis 1:2. And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters.

1 Corinthians 2:11. For what man knoweth the things of a man, save the spirit of man which is in him? even so the things of God knoweth no man, but the Spirit of God.

Job 33:4. The Spirit of God hath made me, and the breath of the Almighty hath given me life.

Appearing in the very second verse of the Bible, this title identifies the Spirit as the **Creator and Sustainer** of all life. He is the active force that moved upon the chaotic waters to bring forth order, and He is the breath that sustains every living soul. Furthermore, Paul reveals that only the *Spirit of God* can comprehend the deep, hidden thoughts of the Almighty. Therefore, we depend entirely on Him to reveal the **mysteries of God** to our understanding, for the natural mind cannot grasp them.

Spirit of the Father

Matthew 10:20. For it is not ye that speak, but the Spirit of your Father which speaketh in you.

This intimate title reveals that the Holy Ghost is the very **voice and presence** of the Father dwelling within the believer. Jesus used this specific name to comfort His disciples, assuring them that they would not need to prepare speeches when dragged before governors and kings. It confirms that the believer is never an orphan; in the hour of trial, the *Spirit of the Father* takes over, providing wisdom and words that adversaries cannot gainsay. It is a reminder of our **adoption and union** with the Godhead.

Spirit of Christ

Romans 8:9. But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his.

1 Peter 1:11. Searching what, or what manner of time the Spirit of Christ which was in them did signify, when it testified beforehand the sufferings of Christ, and the glory that should follow.

This title stands as the **definitive test** of true salvation. The Apostle Paul makes it plain: having the *Spirit of Christ* is not an optional "second blessing," but the essential mark of belonging to God. This title also proves the **pre-existence of Jesus**, as Peter reveals it was the *Spirit of Christ* in the Old Testament prophets that testified of the cross long before the incarnation. It beautifully illustrates that the Holy Ghost acts as the *perfect representative* of Jesus in the earth today.

Spirit of the Son

Galatians 4:6. And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, Abba, Father.

This title reveals the **intimate relationship** that the believer now holds with the Almighty, for we are no longer strangers but *sons*. The Holy Ghost is here identified as the **Spirit of his Son**, demonstrating the perfect unity within the Godhead; the Father sends the Spirit, who bears the very nature of the Son, Jesus Christ. By this indwelling presence, we are empowered to cry out "**Abba, Father,**" a term of deep personal affection and legal standing. This title connects directly to the **Spirit of Adoption**, confirming that our assurance of salvation comes from the *internal witness* of God's own Spirit within our hearts.

Spirit of life

Romans 8:2. For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death.

Revelation 11:11. And after three days and an half the Spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them.

The title **Spirit of life** stands in direct triumph over the "law of sin and death," marking the believer's liberation from the grave's ultimate power. Just as the breath of God originally gave life to Adam, this Spirit is the *agent of resurrection*, capable of raising the dead and quickening our mortal bodies. In Revelation, we see this power in action as the **Spirit of life** enters the two witnesses, proving that no enemy can extinguish the life that comes from God. He is the sustainer of all spiritual vitality, ensuring that those in Christ possess a life that is **eternal and indestructible**.

Spirit of grace

Zechariah 12:10. And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications: and they shall look upon me whom they have pierced, and they shall mourn for him, as one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for his firstborn.

Hebrews 10:29. Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace?

As the **Spirit of grace**, the Holy Ghost is the one who pours out God's unmerited favor and draws the heart toward repentance and prayer. In Zechariah, He is linked with **supplications**, showing that true prayer is not a human invention but a divine gift inspired by His presence. The warning in Hebrews is stark, revealing that to reject the Gospel is to insult this very Spirit who offers us *mercy*. He is the tender wooer of the soul, but He must be received with **reverence and gratitude**, for He is the only means by which we access the grace of the Cross.

Spirit of prophecy.

Revelation 19:10. And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

The **Spirit of prophecy** is not merely a title for foretelling the future; He is the revealer of the central truth of all history: **Jesus Christ**. The scripture declares that the very *essence* and purpose of prophecy is to bear witness to the Savior. When the Holy Ghost speaks through the prophets of old or the apostles of the New Testament, His goal is always to **glorify the Son**. This title reminds

us that true spiritual insight never points to itself or to human leaders, but always shines the light solely upon the *Testimony of Jesus*.

Spirit of Adoption

Romans 8:15. For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear; but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father.

This title signifies the profound legal and relational shift that occurs the moment a believer is born again. We are no longer strangers or servants driven by the *spirit of bondage* and fear, but we are legally secured as sons and daughters in the household of God. The **Spirit of Adoption** provides the internal witness that we have a right to call the Creator "Abba, Father," indicating a relationship of deep intimacy and familial right. This connects directly to the **Spirit of the Son** (Galatians 4:6), for it is only through the indwelling of the Son that we share in His inheritance and standing before the Father.

Spirit of wisdom

Isaiah 11:2. And the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD;

Ephesians 1:17. That the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of him:

As the first distinct aspect of the seven-fold Spirit resting upon Christ, the **Spirit of wisdom** is not merely intellectual brilliance or academic learning. It is the divine capacity to see life, decisions, and eternity from God's perspective, applying truth to the complex realities of the human experience. While the world seeks wisdom through philosophy and experience, the believer receives it as a gift through the indwelling Holy Ghost, who is the very mind of Christ. This title pairs closely with the **Spirit of revelation**, as true wisdom often begins where human reasoning ends and divine disclosure begins.

Spirit of counsel

Isaiah 11:2. And the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD;

The **Spirit of counsel** presents the Holy Ghost as the ultimate Guide and Strategist for the believer's life. While **Spirit of wisdom** provides the insight into what is true, the **Spirit of counsel** provides the specific direction on what to do with that truth. He directs our paths, instructs our reins in the night seasons, and ensures that we do not walk in the *counsel of the ungodly*. This title reinforces His role as the **Comforter** (John 14:16), one called alongside to help, advising us in the spiritual warfare we face daily.

Spirit of might

Isaiah 11:2. And the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD;

Wisdom and counsel are useless without the power to execute them; therefore, the **Spirit of might** provides the divine strength necessary to walk in obedience. This is not physical strength, but the *power of His resurrection* working within the inner man to conquer sin, endure persecution, and perform the works of God. It stands in direct contrast to the *spirit of fear* (2 Timothy 1:7), replacing human timidity with a holy boldness. Just as Christ was anointed with the Holy Ghost and with power, the **Spirit of might** equips the church to stand against the wiles of the devil.

Spirit of understanding

Isaiah 11:2. And the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD;

The **Spirit of understanding** grants the believer the discernment to look beneath the surface of events and doctrines to grasp their true nature. It is the ability to separate the precious from the vile, allowing us to rightly divide the Word of truth amidst a world full of deception. While knowledge gathers facts, *understanding* grasps the meaning, purpose, and relationship between those facts. This Spirit is essential for the "meats" of the faith, moving the believer beyond the "milk" and into a mature comprehension of the deep things of God.

Spirit of knowledge

Isaiah 11:2. And the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD;

This title refers to far more than the accumulation of data; it speaks of the **Spirit of knowledge** as the agent of intimacy between the created and the Creator. In the Scriptures, to "know" often implies a deep, covenantal relationship, not just intellectual awareness. The Holy Ghost searches the deep things of God and reveals them unto us, ensuring that our faith is rooted in the specific, revealed person of Jesus Christ. It connects seamlessly to the **Spirit of truth**, for there can be no true knowledge of the Holy separate from the objective truth of His Word.

Spirit of the fear of the Lord

Isaiah 11:2. And the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD;

This title reveals that the Holy Ghost is the source of that profound, reverential awe which is the *beginning of wisdom*. It is not a spirit of terror or dread, but a deep, holy respect for the authority and majesty of God that keeps a believer from sin. Just as the **Spirit of knowledge** enlightens the mind to know God, the **Spirit of the fear of the Lord** moves the heart to obey Him. Without this specific work of the Spirit, men become casual and careless with the holy things of God, forgetting that He is a consuming fire.

Spirit of truth

John 14:17. *Even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you.*

John 15:26. *But when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me:*

In a world full of deception and lies, this title establishes the Holy Ghost as the ultimate standard of reality and doctrine. Because God cannot lie, His Spirit guides the believer into *all truth*, acting as a divine compass that points unerringly to Jesus Christ. This title connects directly to the **Spirit of revelation**, for one cannot receive the hidden things of God unless they are willing to submit to the truth of Scripture. While the spirit of this world blinds the minds of men, the **Spirit of truth** opens the eyes of the saints to see Christ as He really is.

Spirit of holiness

Romans 1:4. And declared to be the Son of God with power, according to the spirit of holiness, by the resurrection from the dead:

This title describes the essential nature of the third member of the Godhead: He is purely and perfectly *Holy*. It was this **Spirit of holiness** that provided the power for the resurrection, proving that death could not hold the sinless Son of God. For the believer, this Spirit does not merely reside within; He actively separates us from the common filth of the world and sets us apart for God's special use. It is impossible to walk in the **Spirit of holiness** and simultaneously walk in the lusts of the flesh, for these two are contrary the one to the other.

Spirit of revelation

Ephesians 1:17. That the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of him:

The mind of man, no matter how intelligent, cannot grasp the deep spiritual realities of the Kingdom without divine help. The **Spirit of revelation** pulls back the curtain, unveiling the mysteries of Christ that have been hidden from the foundation of the world. This is not about adding new words to the Bible, but about illuminating the *existing* Word so that it burns in our hearts with understanding. Often working in tandem with the **Spirit of wisdom**, this aspect of the Holy Ghost moves knowledge from the head to the heart, turning dead theology into living faith.

Spirit of Judgment

Isaiah 4:4. When the Lord shall have washed away the filth of the daughters of Zion, and shall have purged the blood of Jerusalem from the midst thereof by the spirit of judgment, and by the spirit of burning.

Isaiah 28:6. And for a spirit of judgment to him that sitteth in judgment, and for strength to them that turn the battle to the gate.

We often think of the Comforter as gentle, but He is also the **Spirit of Judgment** who brings necessary correction and cleansing to the house of God. Before there can be peace, there must be purity, and this Spirit acts as a refiner's fire to purge away the "filth" and "blood" of sin. This title is closely linked to the **Spirit of burning**, emphasizing that God's holiness actively consumes the dross to purify the gold. He grants the spiritual backbone and discernment needed for leaders to make right decisions and for believers to stand firm in the battle at the gate.

Spirit of burning

Isaiah 4:4. When the Lord shall have washed away the filth of the daughters of Zion, and shall have purged the blood of Jerusalem from the midst thereof by the spirit of judgment, and by the spirit of burning.

The title **Spirit of burning** reveals the intense, purifying nature of the Holy Ghost, acting as a divine fire that does not destroy the believer but consumes their sin. Just as a refiner uses fire to separate pure gold from worthless dross, the Spirit operates within us to *purge* away iniquity and the "filthy rags" of our own righteousness. This process may feel painful to our flesh, yet it is the necessary work of sanctification that prepares us to dwell in the presence of a holy God. This title is closely linked to the **Spirit of judgment**, showing that the Holy Ghost first discerns the true condition of the heart and then applies the holy fire to cleanse it completely.

Spirit of glory

1 Peter 4:14. If ye be reproached for the name of Christ, happy are ye; for the spirit of glory and of God resteth upon you: on their part he is evil spoken of, but on your part he is glorified.

When a believer faces persecution or shame for the sake of Jesus Christ, the **Spirit of glory** rests upon them as a visible weight of divine approval. This title signifies that the Holy Ghost brings the very *atmosphere of heaven* down to earth, surrounding the suffering saint with a dignity that the world cannot understand or take away. It is a reminder that our true honor comes from God alone, and even when we are stripped of earthly reputation, we are clothed in the radiant presence of the Lord. This glory serves as a witness to our enemies and a comfort to our souls, proving that we belong to the Father.

Seven Spirits of God

Revelation 1:4. John to the seven churches which are in Asia: Grace be unto you, and peace, from him which is, and which was, and which is to come; and from the seven Spirits which are before his throne;

The title **Seven Spirits of God** does not imply that there are multiple Holy Ghosts, but rather describes the *perfect completeness* and manifold operation of the One Spirit before the throne. In Scripture, the number seven represents divine perfection and fullness, indicating that the Holy

Ghost possesses every attribute of God's power and wisdom in infinite measure. This title connects directly to the prophecy of Isaiah, where the One Spirit is described in a seven-fold manner: as the Spirit of the Lord, wisdom, understanding, counsel, might, knowledge, and the fear of the Lord. It assures the church that the Holy Ghost is fully equipped to see, know, and execute the will of God across the entire face of the earth.

More Books by the Author

Amazon.com Author Page ([CLICK HERE](#)) :
Audible.com Audiobook Library ([CLICK HERE](#)) :

David Michael Curtis has spent decades building one of the largest interconnected independent Christian libraries in modern publishing. His work spans theology, biblical fiction, history, constitutional studies, marriage, and health, with more than one hundred and forty published books across Kindle and Audible.

Rooted in intensive topical study of the King James Bible, his writing is built upon a unified framework designed to examine Scripture through direct verse comparison rather than denominational tradition. His theological works and novels operate together as one connected body of material, carrying readers from systematic Bible study into fictional narratives that explore faith, persecution, culture, and discipleship across both ancient and modern worlds.

Through this lifelong project, David's goal has remained consistent: to create books that challenge readers to examine the Scriptures carefully, think deeply about their faith, and follow the biblical text wherever it leads.

Mr. David Michael Curtis's theological and nonfiction works on Kindle and Audible include:

- [**The Topical Bible Studies \(KJV\) Encyclopedia \(10 Volumes\)**](#)
- [**The Godhead: Father, Son, and Holy Ghost Series \(4 Books\)**](#)
- [**Jesus Christ: Prophet, Priest, and King Series \(5 Books\)**](#)
- [**The KJV vs. Institutional Churches Series \(18 Books\)**](#)
- [**The Eschatology \(End Times\) Series \(11 Books\)**](#)
- [**The Foundations of the Faith Series \(8 Books\)**](#)
- [**The Two Covenants Series \(9 Books\)**](#)
- [**The Marriage Handbook Series \(5 Books\)**](#)
- [**The U.S. Constitution: Our Common Ground \(4 Books\)**](#)
- [**Encyclopedia of Diet, Health and Natural Remedies \(9 Volumes\)**](#)
- [**The Signature Collection: Stand-Alone Biblical Studies \(12 book series\)**](#)

In addition to these studies, his published fiction catalog includes:

- [**The 1st Century House Churches Saga \(13 Novels\)**](#)
- [**The 21st Century House Churches Series \(13 Novels\)**](#)
- [**The Called-Out House Church Theological Thriller Series \(8 Novels\)**](#)
- [**The 5300-Year Historical Conspiracy Series \(13 Novels\)**](#)
- [**The Cities of Refuge Series \(5 Novels\)**](#)
- [**The Uncompromised Series**](#)